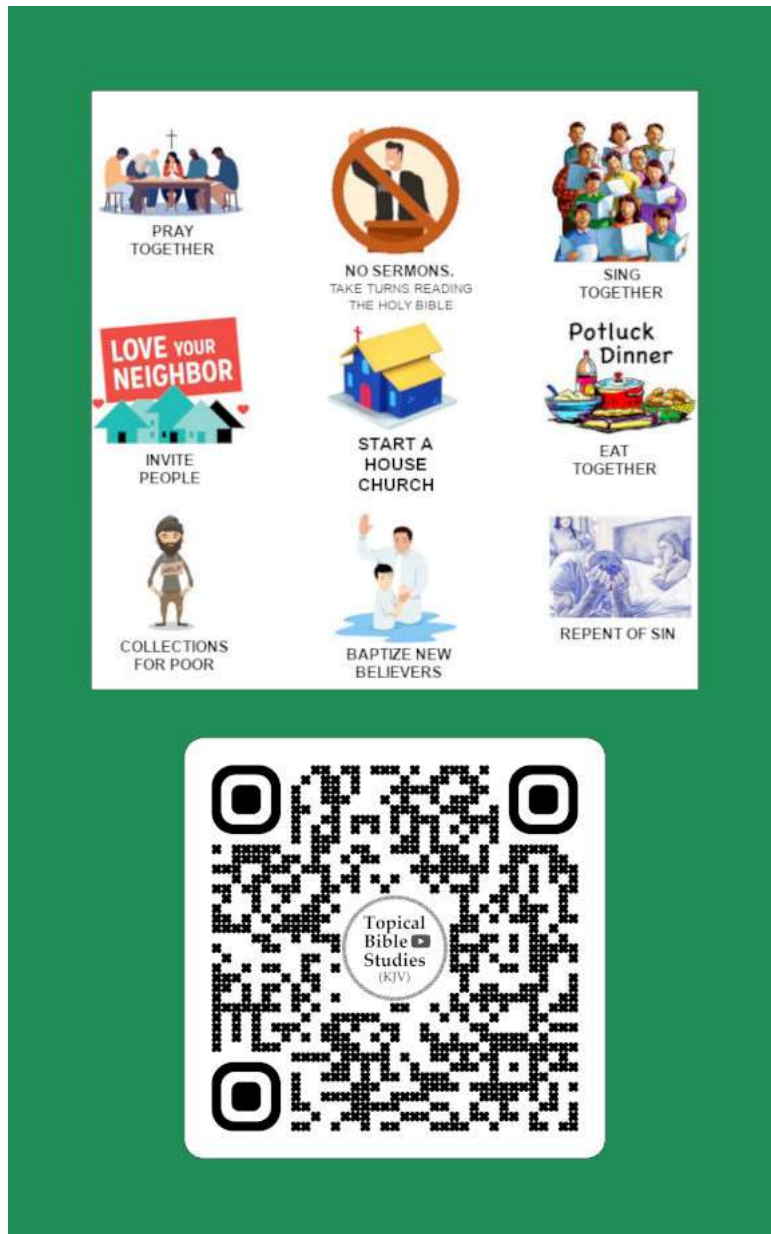


HOUSE CHURCH TOPICAL BIBLE STUDIES (KJV)



David Michael Curtis

Topical Bible Studies (KJV)



*This eBook May Be Shared Freely. Do Not Sell.
If You Desire A Copy In Print, Please Use the Link Below.*

© Copyright David Michael Curtis, All Rights Reserved
Arcadia Florida, United States of America, 34266

Available On Kindle and In Print On [Amazon.com](https://www.amazon.com)

Table of Contents

The Gospel—Christ's Death Has Atoned for Our Sins and Reconciled us to God	2
The Key Points that the Apostles Used to Preach the Gospel.	2
What is the Gospel that the Apostle Paul preached?	5
Prophecies of Jesus' Death, Burial, and Resurrection.	6
The Death, Burial, and Resurrection According to the Four Gospels.	19
A Harmony of the Gospels	40
Christ Died for Our Sins.	55
The Atonement: Jesus Christ's Death on the Cross	57
Christ Suffered "Once," Not Daily.	61
This Do in Remembrance of Me.	62
Topical Bible Studies (KJV): The Fundamentals	63
The God of Abraham, Issac, and Jacob.....	63
Basic Christian Doctrines	75
The Christian Life.....	80
Complex Doctrinal Matters.....	84
First Century Churches—Assemblies of Christians in <i>Houses</i>	95
Old Testament Bible Stories	102
Topical Bible Studies (KJV): A—Z.....	109
A	109
B	115
C	116
D	131
E	137
F.....	137
G.....	140
H.....	144
I.....	149
J.....	149
K	150
L.....	152
M.....	155
N	157
O	158
P	158
R.....	161
S	162
T.....	166
U	169
V	169
W	169
Z.....	170
Assemble in Your Homes and Read Scripture.	171

Introduction

"Topical Bible Studies (KJV)," created by David Michael Curtis, is a guide for conducting house church meetings and studying the Bible. Here's a breakdown of its key points:

Purpose and Structure:

- **House Church Focus:** The document emphasizes starting and conducting house churches, with a focus on participatory Bible studies rather than sermons.
- **King James Version (KJV):** All studies and scripture references are based on the King James Version of the Bible.
- **Topical Approach:** The studies are organized by topic, allowing groups to explore specific themes and doctrines.
- **Table of Contents:** The document includes a detailed table of contents, outlining the various topics covered, including:
 - The Gospel
 - Key Points of Apostolic Preaching
 - Prophecies of Jesus' Death, Burial, and Resurrection
 - Atonement
 - Basic Christian Doctrines
 - The Christian Life
 - First Century Churches
 - Old Testament Bible Stories
 - Topical Studies A-Z
- **Practical Guidance:** It offers practical advice for house church gatherings, such as:
 - Praying together
 - Loving your neighbor
 - Taking turns reading the Bible
 - Singing together
 - Sharing potluck dinners
 - Inviting people
 - Eating together
 - Repenting of sin
 - Taking collections for the poor
 - Baptizing new believers

Key Theological Themes:

- **The Gospel:** The document defines the Gospel as Christ's death, burial, and resurrection, emphasizing its importance and the need to avoid preaching any other gospel.
- **Apostolic Preaching:** It highlights the key points used by the Apostles in their preaching, such as Jesus' miracles, trial, crucifixion, resurrection, fulfillment of prophecy, repentance, and baptism.
- **Prophecy Fulfillment:** A significant portion of the document is dedicated to showing how Old Testament prophecies were fulfilled in the life, death, and resurrection of Jesus Christ.
- **Baptism:** Baptism is mentioned as an important practice for new believers.
- **First-Century Churches:** The document emphasizes the model of first-century churches, which were often held in houses.

Overall Message:

The document promotes a simple, participatory approach to studying the Bible and gathering as a Christian community. It encourages believers to focus on the core message of the Gospel, the teachings of the Apostles, and the fulfillment of prophecy. It also provides a framework for establishing and running house churches, emphasizing fellowship, mutual learning, and practical expressions of faith.

The Gospel—Christ's Death Has Atoned for Our Sins and Reconciled us to God

The Key Points that the Apostles Used to Preach the Gospel.

The Acts of the Apostles contain 13 sermons. A close examination reveals the "talking points" the Apostles used to share the gospel.

1. Jesus' "Miracles and Wonders and Signs."

Acts 2, Acts 3, Acts 10

2. Jesus' Trial and Crucifixion.

Acts 2, Acts 3, Acts 4, Acts 10, Acts 13, Acts 26

3. Jesus' Resurrection.

Acts 2, Acts 3, Acts 4, Acts 10, Acts 13, Acts 17, Acts 26

4. Jesus Fulfilled the Prophets.

Acts 2, Acts 3, Acts 4, Acts 10, Acts 13, Acts 26, Acts 28

5. Repent!

Acts 2, Acts 3, Acts 13, Acts 20, Acts 26

6. Be Baptized!

Acts 2, Acts 10

7. Salvation, Only In Jesus Name.

Acts 4, Acts 10, Acts 13, Acts 20

8. Jesus Is Seated on the Throne of God Right Now.

Acts 2, Acts 3

9. Jesus is our Judge.

Acts 10, Acts 17

"Some Believed, And Some Believed Not." Acts 28:23-28

What is the Gospel that the Apostle Paul preached?

1 Corinthians 15:1-4 Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; **By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you**, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that **Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:**

If any preach any other gospel.

Galatians 1:8-9 But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any *man* preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.

Those Who Preach a Different Gospel.

2 Corinthians 11:4 For if he that cometh **preacheth another Jesus**, whom we have not preached, or *if* ye receive **another spirit**, which ye have not received, or **another gospel**, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with *him*.

To follow Christ, we must heed his warning about false prophets and avoid their teachings. The gospel, according to the Apostles, focuses on Christ's death, burial, and resurrection, as recorded in the final chapters of the four gospels in the New Testament.

Christ's Death, Burial, and Resurrection.

The Apostles preached the gospel, which is the good news. **"Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures."** The four gospels provide eyewitness accounts of Christ's death, burial, and resurrection in their concluding chapters. **Matthew 26-28; Mark 14-16; Luke 22-24; John 18-21.**

Once the Apostles preached the gospel, they immediately began proving that the events surrounding Jesus's death, burial, and resurrection fulfilled scripture. Why? because this is what Jesus taught them to do.

Luke 24:27 And **beginning at Moses and all the prophets**, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.

Luke 24:44 And he said unto them, These *are* the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that **all things must be fulfilled, which were written in the law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the psalms, concerning me.**

Prophecies of Jesus' Death, Burial, and Resurrection.

Prophecies about the Crucifixion and Burial of Jesus Christ.

1. Betrayed By A Friend

Prophesied

Psalms 41:9. Yea, mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, which did eat of my bread, hath lifted up his heel against me.

Fulfilled

John 13:18-27. I speak not of you all: I know whom I have chosen: but that the scripture may be fulfilled, He that eateth bread with me hath lifted up his heel against me. Now I tell you before it come, that, when it is come to pass, ye may believe that I am he. Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that receiveth whomsoever I send receiveth me; and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me. When Jesus had thus said, he was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, **Verily, verily, I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.** Then the disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake. Now there was leaning on Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jesus loved. Simon Peter therefore beckoned to him, that he should ask who it should be of whom he spake. He then lying on Jesus' breast saith unto him, Lord, who is it? Jesus answered, **He it is, to whom I shall give a sop, when I have dipped it.** And when he had dipped the sop, he gave it to Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon. And after the sop Satan entered into him. Then said Jesus unto him, **That thou doest, do quickly.**

2. Sold for thirty pieces of silver.

Prophesied

Zechariah 11:12. And I said unto them, If ye think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear. So they weighed for my price thirty pieces of silver.

Fulfilled

Matthew 26:14-15. Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests, And said unto them, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver.

3. Thirty Pieces of Silver Thrown in the Temple

Prophesied

Zechariah 11:13. And the LORD said unto me, Cast it unto the potter: a goodly price that I was prised at of them. And I took the thirty pieces of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the LORD.

Fulfilled

Matthew 27:3-5. Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that. And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself.

4. Thirty pieces of silver were used to purchase Potter's Field.

Prophesied

Zechariah 11:13. And the LORD said unto me, Cast it unto the potter: a goodly price that I was prised at of them. And I took the thirty pieces of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the LORD.

Fulfilled

Matthew 27:6-10. And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood. And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in. Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this day. Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did value; And gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.

5. Abandoned by His Disciples

Prophesied

Zechariah 13:7. Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones.

Fulfilled

Mark 14:27. And Jesus saith unto them, **All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered.**

Mark 14:50. And they all forsook him, and fled.

6. Accused by False Witnesses.

Prophesied

Psalm 35:11. False witnesses did rise up; they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

Psalm 35:20-21. For they speak not peace: but they devise deceitful matters against them that are quiet in the land. Yea, they opened their mouth wide against me, and said, Aha, aha, our eye hath seen it.

Fulfilled

Matthew 26:59-61. Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jesus, to put him to death; But found none: yea, though many false witnesses came, yet found they none. At the last came two false witnesses, And said, This fellow said, I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days.

7. Silent Before Accusers

Prophesied

Isaiah 53:7. He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth.

Fulfilled

Matthew 27:12-14. And when he was accused of the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing. Then said Pilate unto him, Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee? And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly.

8. Wounded and Bruised

Prophesied

Isaiah 53:4-6. Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed. All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.

Fulfilled

1 Peter 2:21-25. For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps: Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth: Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously: Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed. For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

9. Beaten and Spit Upon

Prophesied

Isaiah 50:6. I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting.

Fulfilled

Matthew 26:67-68. Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote him with the palms of their hands, Saying, Prophecy unto us, thou Christ, Who is he that smote thee?

10. Mocked

Prophesied

Psalms 22:6-8. But I am a worm, and no man; a reproach of men, and despised of the people. All they that see me laugh me to scorn: they shoot out the lip, they shake the head, saying, He trusted on the LORD that he would deliver him: let him deliver him, seeing he delighted in him.

Fulfilled

Matthew 27:27-31. Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers. And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe. And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews! And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head. And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify him.³⁸ Fell Under The Cross

11. Fell Under the Cross

Prophesied

Psalm 109:24-25. My knees are weak through fasting; and my flesh faileth of fatness. I became also a reproach unto them: when they looked upon me they shook their heads.

Fulfilled

John 19:17. And he bearing his cross went forth into a place called the place of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew Golgotha;

Luke 23:26. And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyrenian, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear it after Jesus.

12. Hands and Feet Pierced

Prophesied

Psalm 22:16. For dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me: they pierced my hands and my feet.

Fulfilled

John 20:24-28. But Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came. The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe. And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: *then* came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, **Peace be unto you.** Then saith he to **Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing.** And Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God.

13. Crucified with Thieves

Prophesied

Isaiah 53:12. Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death: and he was numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

Fulfilled

Matthew 27:38. Then were there two thieves crucified with him, one on the right hand, and another on the left.

14. Prayed for Enemies

Prophesied

Isaiah 53:12. Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death: and he was numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

Fulfilled

Luke 23:34. Then said Jesus, **Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do.** And they parted his raiment, and cast lots.

15. Rejected by His Own People

Prophesied

Isaiah 53:3. He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.

Fulfilled

John 19:14-15. And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King! But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Caesar.

18. Hated Without Cause

Prophesied

Psalm 69:4. They that hate me without a cause are more than the hairs of mine head: they that would destroy me, being mine enemies wrongfully, are mighty: then I restored that which I took not away.

Fulfilled

John 15:25. But this cometh to pass, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without a cause.

16. Friends Stood Aloof

Prophesied

Psalm 38:11. My lovers and my friends stand aloof from my sore; and my kinsmen stand afar off.

Fulfilled

Luke 22:54. Then took they him, and led him, and brought him into the high priest's house. And Peter followed afar off.

Luke 23:49. And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these things.

17. People Wag Their Heads

Prophesied

Psalm 22:7. All they that see me laugh me to scorn: they shoot out the lip, they shake the head, saying.

Psalm 109:25. I became also a reproach unto them: when they looked upon me they shook their heads.

Fulfilled

Matthew 27:39. And they that passed by reviled him, wagging their heads,

19. People Stared at Him

Prophesied

Psalm 22:17. I may tell all my bones: they look and stare upon me.

Fulfilled

Luke 23:35. And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them derided him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God.

20. Cloths Divided and Gambled For

Prophesied

Psalm 22:18. They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture.

Fulfilled

John 19:23-24. Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also his coat: now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout. They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the soldiers did.

20. Became Very Thirsty

Prophesied

Psalm 22:15. My strength is dried up like a potsherd; and my tongue cleaveth to my jaws; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death.

Fulfilled

John 19:28. After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, **I thirst.**

21. Gall and Vinegar Offered Him

Prophesied

Psalm 69:21. They gave me also gall for my meat; and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink.

Fulfilled

Matthew 27:34. They gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink.

22. His Forsaken Cry

Prophesied

Psalm 22:1. To the chief Musician upon Ajeleth Shahar, A Psalm of David. My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? why art thou so far from helping me, and from the words of my roaring?

Fulfilled

Matthew 27:46. And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, **Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani?** that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

23. Committed Himself to God

Prophesied

Psalm 31:5. Into thine hand I commit my spirit: thou hast redeemed me, O LORD God of truth.

Fulfilled

Luke 23:46. And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, **Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit:** and having said thus, he gave up the ghost. 52. Bones Not Broken

24. Bones not Broken

Prophesied

Psalm 34:20. He keepeth all his bones: not one of them is broken.

Fulfilled

John 19:32-36. Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him. But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs: But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water. And he that saw it bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe. For these things were done, that the scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken.

25. Heart Broken

Prophesied

Psalm 69:20. Reproach hath broken my heart; and I am full of heaviness: and I looked for some to take pity, but there was none; and for comforters, but I found none.

Psalm 22:14. I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joint: my heart is like wax; it is melted in the midst of my bowels.

Fulfilled

John 19:34. But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water.

26. His Side Pierced

Prophesied

Zechariah 12:10. And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn.

Fulfilled

John 19:34. But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water.

John 19:37. And again another scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced.

27. Darkness Over the Land

Prophesied

Amos 8:9. And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord GOD, that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day:

Fulfilled

Luke 23:44-45. And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the earth until the ninth hour. And the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple was rent in the midst.
56. Buried In Rich Man's Tomb

28. Buried in Rich Man's Tomb

Prophesied

Isaiah 53:9. And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his death; because he had done no violence, neither was any deceit in his mouth.

Fulfilled

Matthew 27:57-60. When the even was come, there came a rich man of Arimathaea, named Joseph, who also himself was Jesus' disciple: He went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered. And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, And laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed.

Prophecies About the Resurrection and Ascension of Christ

29. Raised from the Dead

Prophesied

Psalms 16:8-11. I have set the LORD always before me: because he is at my right hand, I shall not be moved. Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoiceth: my flesh also shall rest in hope. For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. Thou wilt shew me the path of life: in thy presence is fulness of joy; at thy right hand there are pleasures for evermore.

Fulfilled

Acts 2:24-31. Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: because it was not possible that he should be holden of it. For David speaketh concerning him, I foresaw the Lord always before my face, for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved: Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover also my flesh shall rest in hope: Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. Thou hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of joy with thy countenance. Men and brethren, let me freely speak unto you of the patriarch David, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day. Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne; He seeing this before spake of the resurrection of Christ, that his soul was not left in hell, neither his flesh did see corruption.

30. Begotten as Son of God

Prophesied

Psalm 2:7. I will declare the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee.

Fulfilled

Acts 13:32-35. And we declare unto you glad tidings, how that the promise which was made unto the fathers, God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second psalm, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, I will give you the sure mercies of David. Wherefore he saith also in another psalm, Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

31. Ascended to Heaven

Prophesied

Psalm 68:18. Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that the LORD God might dwell among them.

Fulfilled

Ephesians 4:8-10. Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. (Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth? He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things.)

John 3:13. And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven.

32. Seated Beside God

Prophesied

Psalms 110:1. A Psalm of David. The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.

Fulfilled

Hebrews 1:3. Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high.

The Death, Burial, and Resurrection According to the Four Gospels.

The Gospel According to Matthew

Chapter 26

And it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these sayings, he said unto his disciples, **Ye know that after two days is *the feast of the passover*, and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified.** Then assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Caiaphas, And consulted that they might take Jesus by subtilty, and kill *him*. But they said, Not on the feast *day*, lest there be an uproar among the people.

Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, There came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat *at meat*. But when his disciples saw *it*, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose *is* this waste? For this ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the poor. When Jesus understood *it*, he said unto them, **Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me. For ye have the poor always with you; but me ye have not always. For in that she hath poured this ointment on my body, she did *it* for my burial. Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, *there* shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told for a memorial of her.**

Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests, And said *unto them*, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver. And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him. .

Matthew 26:17-25 Now the first *day* of the *feast of* unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the passover? And he said, **Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The Master saith, My time is at hand; I will keep the passover at thy house with my disciples.** And the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them; and they made ready the passover. Now when the even was come, he sat down with the twelve. And as they did eat, he said, **Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.** And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it I? And he answered and said, **He that dippeth *his* hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me. The Son of man goeth as it is written of him: but woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been good for that man if he had not been born.** Then Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said, Master, is it I? He said unto him, **Thou hast said.**

And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and blessed *it*, and brake *it*, and gave *it* to the disciples, and said, **Take, eat; this is my body.** And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave *it* to them, saying, **Drink ye all of it; For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins. But I say unto you, I will not drink**

henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom. And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives.

Then saith Jesus unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad. But after I am risen again, I will go before you into Galilee. Peter answered and said unto him, Though all *men* shall be offended because of thee, yet will I never be offended. Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. Peter said unto him, Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.

Then cometh Jesus with them unto a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder. And he took with him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and very heavy. Then saith he unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and watch with me. And he went a little further, and fell on his face, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me: nevertheless not as I will, but as thou wilt. And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour? Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak. He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be done. And he came and found them asleep again: for their eyes were heavy. And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same words. Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners. Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that doth betray me.

And while he yet spake, lo, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people. Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he: hold him fast. And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, master; and kissed him. And Jesus said unto him, Friend, wherefore art thou come? Then came they, and laid hands on Jesus, and took him. And, behold, one of them which were with Jesus stretched out his hand, and drew his sword, and struck a servant of the high priest's, and smote off his ear. Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into his place: for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword. Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall presently give me more than twelve legions of angels? But how then shall the scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be? In that same hour said Jesus to the multitudes, Are ye come out as against a thief with swords and staves for to take me? I sat daily with you teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold on me. But all this was done, that the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the disciples forsook him, and fled.

And they that had laid hold on Jesus led him away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled. But Peter followed him afar off unto the high priest's palace, and went in, and sat with the servants, to see the end. Now the chief

priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jesus, to put him to death; But found none: yea, though many false witnesses came, *yet* found they none. At the last came two false witnesses, And said, This *fellow* said, I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days. And the high priest arose, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what *is it which* these witness against thee? But Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God. Jesus saith unto him, **Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.** Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy. What think ye? They answered and said, He is guilty of death. Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote *him* with the palms of their hands, Saying, Prophecy unto us, thou Christ, Who is he that smote thee?

Now Peter sat without in the palace: and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus of Galilee. But he denied before *them* all, saying, I know not what thou sayest. And when he was gone out into the porch, another *maid* saw him, and said unto them that were there, This *fellow* was also with Jesus of Nazareth. And again he denied with an oath, I do not know the man. And after a while came unto *him* they that stood by, and said to Peter, Surely thou also art *one* of them; for thy speech bewrayeth thee. Then began he to curse and to swear, *saying*, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew. And Peter remembered the word of Jesus, which said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly.

Chapter 27

When the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death: And when they had bound him, they led *him* away, and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor. Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What *is that* to us? see thou *to that*. And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself. And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood. And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in. Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this day. Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did value; And gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.

And Jesus stood before the governor: and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, **Thou sayest.** And when he was accused of the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing. Then said Pilate unto him, Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee? And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly. Now at *that* feast the governor was

wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would. And they had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas. Therefore when they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Jesus which is called Christ? For he knew that for envy they had delivered him. When he was set down on the judgment seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him. But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask Barabbas, and destroy Jesus. The governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? They said, Barabbas. Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ? *They* all say unto him, Let him be crucified. And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified. When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but *that* rather a tumult was made, he took water, and washed *his* hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye *to it*. Then answered all the people, and said, His blood *be* on us, and on our children.

Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered *him* to be crucified. Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band *of soldiers*. And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe. And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put *it* upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews! And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head. And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify *him*. And as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him they compelled to bear his cross.

And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say, a place of a skull, They gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted *thereof*, he would not drink. And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots. And sitting down they watched him there; And set up over his head his accusation written, THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS. Then were there two thieves crucified with him, one on the right hand, and another on the left. And they that passed by reviled him, wagging their heads, And saying, Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest *it* in three days, save thyself. If thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross. Likewise also the chief priests mocking *him*, with the scribes and elders, said, He saved others; himself he cannot save. If he be the King of Israel, let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe him. He trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God. The thieves also, which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth. Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land unto the ninth hour. And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, *Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani?* that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? Some of them that stood there, when they heard *that*, said, This *man* calleth for Elias. And straightway one of them ran, and took a sponge, and filled *it* with vinegar, and put *it* on a reed, and gave him to drink. The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Elias will come to save him.

Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost. And, behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent; And the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose, And came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many. Now when the centurion, and they that were with him, watching Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God. And many women were there beholding afar off, which followed Jesus from Galilee, ministering unto him: Among which was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James and Joses, and the mother of Zebedee's children.

When the even was come, there came a rich man of Arimathaea, named Joseph, who also himself was Jesus' disciple: He went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered. And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, And laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed. And there was Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre. Now the next day, that followed the day of the preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together unto Pilate, Saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he was yet alive, After three days I will rise again. Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his disciples come by night, and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead: so the last error shall be worse than the first. Pilate said unto them, Ye have a watch: go your way, make *it* as sure as ye can. So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, sealing the stone, and setting a watch.

Chapter 28

In the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first *day* of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre. And, behold, there was a great earthquake: for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it. His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow: And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead *men*. And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jesus, which was crucified. He is not here: for he is risen, as he said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay. And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead; and, behold, he goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you. And they departed quickly from the sepulchre with fear and great joy; and did run to bring his disciples word. And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, **All hail.** And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him. Then said Jesus unto them, **Be not afraid: go tell my brethren that they go into Galilee, and there shall they see me.**

Now when they were going, behold, some of the watch came into the city, and shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done. And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers, Saying, Say ye, His disciples came by night, and stole him *away* while we slept. And if this come to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and secure you. So they took the money, and

did as they were taught: and this saying is commonly reported among the Jews until this day.

Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, into a mountain where Jesus had appointed them. And when they saw him, they worshipped him: but some doubted. And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, *All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.*

The Gospel According to Mark

Chapter 14

After two days was *the feast of the passover*, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put *him* to death. But they said, Not on the feast *day*, lest there be an uproar of the people. And being in Bethany in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having an alabaster box of ointment of spikenard very precious; and she brake the box, and poured *it* on his head. And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment made? For it might have been sold for more than three hundred pence, and have been given to the poor. And they murmured against her. And Jesus said, *Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me. For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do them good: but me ye have not always. She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying. Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, this also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.* And Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, to betray him unto them. And when they heard *it*, they were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray him.

Mark 14:12-31 And the first day of unleavened bread, when they killed the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare that thou mayest eat the passover? And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, *Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him. And wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the goodman of the house, The Master saith, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? And he will shew you a large upper room furnished and prepared: there make ready for us.* And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover. And in the evening he cometh with the twelve. And as they sat and did eat, Jesus said, *Verily I say unto you, One of you which eateth with me shall betray me.* And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, *Is it I?* and another *said, Is it I?* And he answered and said unto them, *It is one of the twelve, that dippeth with me in the dish. The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but woe*

to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it for that man if he had never been born. And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake *it*, and gave to them, and said, *Take, eat: this is my body*. And he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave *it* to them: and they all drank of it. And he said unto them, *This is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many. Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God*. And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives. And Jesus saith unto them, *All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered. But after that I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee*. But Peter said unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet *will* not I. And Jesus saith unto him, *Verily I say unto thee, That this day, even in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice*. But he spake the more vehemently, If I should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all.

And they came to a place which was named Gethsemane: and he saith to his disciples, *Sit ye here, while I shall pray*. And he taketh with him Peter and James and John, and began to be sore amazed, and to be very heavy; And saith unto them, *My soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death: tarry ye here, and watch*. And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed that, if it were possible, the hour might pass from him. And he said, *Abba, Father, all things are possible unto thee; take away this cup from me: nevertheless not what I will, but what thou wilt*. And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, *Simon, sleepest thou? couldest not thou watch one hour? Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. The spirit truly is ready, but the flesh is weak*. And again he went away, and prayed, and spake the same words. And when he returned, he found them asleep again, (for their eyes were heavy,) neither wist they what to answer him. And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, *Sleep on now, and take your rest: it is enough, the hour is come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners. Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand*.

And immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Judas, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and the scribes and the elders. And he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead *him* away safely. And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith, Master, master; and kissed him. And they laid their hands on him, and took him. And one of them that stood by drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear. And Jesus answered and said unto them, *Are ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and with staves to take me? I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not: but the scriptures must be fulfilled*. And they all forsook him, and fled. And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast about *his* naked *body*; and the young men laid hold on him: And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked. .

And they led Jesus away to the high priest: and with him were assembled all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes. And Peter followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high priest: and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire. And the chief priests and all the council sought for witness against Jesus to put him to

death; and found none. For many bare false witness against him, but their witness agreed not together. And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying, We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands. But neither so did their witness agree together. And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what *is it which* these witness against thee? But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed? And Jesus said, **I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.** Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesses? Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be guilty of death. And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophesy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands.

And as Peter was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest: And when she saw Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jesus of Nazareth. But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock crew. And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is *one* of them. And he denied it again. And a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely thou art *one* of them: for thou art a Galilaean, and thy speech agreeth *thereto*. But he began to curse and to swear, *saying*, I know not this man of whom ye speak. And the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word that Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And when he thought thereon, he wept.

Chapter 15

And straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes and the whole council, and bound Jesus, and carried *him* away, and delivered *him* to Pilate. And Pilate asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering said unto him, **Thou sayest it.** And the chief priests accused him of many things: but he answered nothing. And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they witness against thee. But Jesus yet answered nothing; so that Pilate marvelled. Now at *that* feast he released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired. And there was *one* named Barabbas, *which lay* bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection. And the multitude crying aloud began to desire *him to do* as he had ever done unto them. But Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews? For he knew that the chief priests had delivered him for envy. But the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them. And Pilate answered and said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do *unto him* whom ye call the King of the Jews? And they cried out again, Crucify him. Then Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify him.

And so Pilate, willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged *him*, to be crucified. And the soldiers led him away into the

hall, called Praetorium; and they call together the whole band. And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his *head*, And began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews! And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing *their* knees worshipped him. And when they had mocked him, they took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucify him. And they compel one Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to bear his cross.

And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull. And they gave him to drink wine mingled with myrrh: but he received *it* not. And when they had crucified him, they parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take. And it was the third hour, and they crucified him. And the superscription of his accusation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS. And with him they crucify two thieves; the one on his right hand, and the other on his left. And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered with the transgressors. And they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest *it* in three days, Save thyself, and come down from the cross. Likewise also the chief priests mocking said among themselves with the scribes, He saved others; himself he cannot save.

And when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole land until the ninth hour. And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, **Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani?** which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? And some of them that stood by, when they heard *it*, said, Behold, he calleth Elias. And one ran and filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put *it* on a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether Elias will come to take him down. And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost. And the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom. And when the centurion, which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God. There were also women looking on afar off: among whom was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James the less and of Joses, and Salome; (Who also, when he was in Galilee, followed him, and ministered unto him;) and many other women which came up with him unto Jerusalem.

And now when the even was come, because it was the preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath, Joseph of Arimathaea, an honourable counsellor, which also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pilate, and craved the body of Jesus. And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead: and calling *unto him* the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead. And when he knew *it* of the centurion, he gave the body to Joseph. And he bought fine linen, and took him down, and wrapped him in the linen, and laid him in a sepulchre which was hewn out of a rock, and rolled a stone unto the door of the sepulchre. And Mary Magdalene and Mary *the mother* of Joses beheld where he was laid.

Chapter 16

And when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the *mother* of James, and Salome, had bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him. And very early in the morning the first *day* of the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun. And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre? And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very great. And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrighted. And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted: Ye seek Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold the place where they laid him. But go your way, tell his disciples and Peter that he goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him, as he said unto you. And they went out quickly, and fled from the sepulchre; for they trembled and were amazed: neither said they any thing to any *man*; for they were afraid.

Now when *Jesus* was risen early the first *day* of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils. *And* she went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned and wept. And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, believed not. After that he appeared in another form unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country. And they went and told *it* unto the residue: neither believed they them.

Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen. And he said unto them, **Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature. He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned. And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues; They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.**

So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. And they went forth, and preached every where, the Lord working with *them*, and confirming the word with signs following. Amen.

The Gospel According to Luke

Chapter 22

the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the Passover. And the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people. Then entered Satan into Judas surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve. And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and captains, how he might betray him unto them. And they were glad, and covenanted to give him money. And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them in the absence of the multitude..

Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed. And he sent Peter and John, saying, *Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat.* And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare? And he said unto them, *Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in. And ye shall say unto the goodman of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? And he shall shew you a large upper room furnished: there make ready.* And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover. And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve apostles with him. And he said unto them, *With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer: For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.* And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, *Take this, and divide it among yourselves: For I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come.* And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, *This is my body which is given for you: this do in remembrance of me.* Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, *This cup is the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you.*

But, behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me *is* with me on the table. And truly the Son of man goeth, as it was determined: but woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed! And they began to inquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing. And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest. And he said unto them, *The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors. But ye shall not be so: but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve. For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth. Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations. And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me; That ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel.* And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired *to have* you, that he may sift *you* as wheat: But I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and when thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren. And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison, and to death. And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me. And he said unto them, *When I sent you without purse, and scrip, and*

shoes, lacked ye any thing? And they said, Nothing. Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take *it*, and likewise *his* scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one. For I say unto you, that this that is written must yet be accomplished in me, And he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the things concerning me have an end. And they said, Lord, behold, here are two swords. And he said unto them, *It is enough.*

And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the mount of Olives; and his disciples also followed him. And when he was at the place, he said unto them, *Pray that ye enter not into temptation.* And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and kneeled down, and prayed, Saying, *Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless not my will, but thine, be done.* And there appeared an angel unto him from heaven, strengthening him. And being in an agony he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground. And when he rose up from prayer, and was come to his disciples, he found them sleeping for sorrow, And said unto them, *Why sleep ye? rise and pray, lest ye enter into temptation.*

And while he yet spake, behold a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto Jesus to kiss him. But Jesus said unto him, *Judas, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss?* When they which were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword? And one of them smote the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear. And Jesus answered and said, *Suffer ye thus far.* And he touched his ear, and healed him. Then Jesus said unto the chief priests, and captains of the temple, and the elders, which were come to him, *Be ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and staves? When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: but this is your hour, and the power of darkness.*

Then took they him, and led *him*, and brought him into the high priest's house. And Peter followed afar off. And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Peter sat down among them. But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him. And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not. And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And Peter said, Man, I am not. And about the space of one hour after another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this *fellow* also was with him: for he is a Galilaean. And Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew. And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter. And Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And Peter went out, and wept bitterly.

And the men that held Jesus mocked him, and smote *him*. And when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, Prophecy, who is it that smote thee? And many other things blasphemously spake they against him. And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him into their council, saying, Art thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, *If I tell you, ye will not believe: And if I also ask you, ye will not answer me, nor let me go.*

Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God. Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, **Ye say that I am.** And they said, What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth.

Chapter 23

And the whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate. And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this *fellow* perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Caesar, saying that he himself is Christ a King. And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, **Thou sayest it.** Then said Pilate to the chief priests and to the people, I find no fault in this man. And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Jewry, beginning from Galilee to this place. When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked whether the man were a Galilaean. And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem at that time. And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad: for he was desirous to see him of a long *season*, because he had heard many things of him; and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him. Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him nothing. And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused him. And Herod with his men of war set him at nought, and mocked *him*, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pilate. And the same day Pilate and Herod were made friends together: for before they were at enmity between themselves.

And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people, Said unto them, Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people: and, behold, I, having examined *him* before you, have found no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse him: No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him. I will therefore chastise him, and release *him*. (For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.) And they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this *man*, and release unto us Barabbas: (Who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, was cast into prison.) Pilate therefore, willing to release Jesus, spake again to them. But they cried, saying, Crucify *him*, crucify him. And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chastise him, and let *him* go. And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified. And the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed. And Pilate gave sentence that it should be as they required. And he released unto them him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jesus to their will.

And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyrenian, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear *it* after Jesus. And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him. But Jesus turning unto them said, **Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children. For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck. Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us;**

and to the hills, Cover us. For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?

And there were also two other, malefactors, led with him to be put to death. And when they were come to the place, which is called Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left. Then said Jesus, **Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do.** And they parted his raiment, and cast lots. And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them derided *him*, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God. And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar, And saying, If thou be the king of the Jews, save thyself. And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, **THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.** And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us. But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss. And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom. And Jesus said unto him, **Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise.**

And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the earth until the ninth hour. And the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple was rent in the midst. And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, **Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit:** and having said thus, he gave up the ghost. Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man. And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, smote their breasts, and returned. And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these things.

And, behold, *there was* a man named Joseph, a counsellor; *and he was* a good man, and a just: (The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them;) *he was* of Arimathaea, a city of the Jews: who also himself waited for the kingdom of God. This *man* went unto Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid. And that day was the preparation, and the sabbath drew on. And the women also, which came with him from Galilee, followed after, and beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid. And they returned, and prepared spices and ointments; and rested the sabbath day according to the commandment.

Chapter 24

Now upon the first *day* of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain *others* with them. And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre. And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jesus. And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in shining garments: And as they were afraid, and bowed down *their* faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye the living

among the dead? He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee, Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again. And they remembered his words, And returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the eleven, and to all the rest. It was Mary Magdalene, and Joanna, and Mary *the mother* of James, and other *women that were* with them, which told these things unto the apostles. And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they believed them not. Then arose Peter, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass.

And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem *about* threescore furlongs. And they talked together of all these things which had happened. And it came to pass, that, while they communed *together* and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them. But their eyes were holden that they should not know him. And he said unto them, **What manner of communications are these that ye have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad?** And the one of them, whose name was Cleopas, answering said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days? And he said unto them, **What things?** And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people: And how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him. But we trusted that it had been he which should have redeemed Israel: and beside all this, to day is the third day since these things were done. Yea, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre; And when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive. And certain of them which were with us went to the sepulchre, and found *it* even so as the women had said: but him they saw not. Then he said unto them, **O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken: Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory?** And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself. And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went: and he made as though he would have gone further. But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us: for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them. And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed *it*, and brake, and gave to them. And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight. And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the scriptures? And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them, Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon. And they told what things *were done* in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

And as they thus spake, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, **Peace be unto you.** But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit. And he said unto them, **Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts? Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have.** And when he had thus spoken, he

shewed them *his* hands and *his* feet. And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, **Have ye here any meat?** And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb. And he took *it*, and did eat before them. And he said unto them, **These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled, which were written in the law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the psalms, concerning me.** Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures, And said unto them, **Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day: And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. And ye are witnesses of these things. And, behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be endued with power from on high.**

And he led them out as far as to Bethany, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them. And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven. And they worshipped him, and returned to Jerusalem with great joy: And were continually in the temple, praising and blessing God. Amen.

The Gospel According to John

Chapter 18

When Jesus had spoken these words, he went forth with his disciples over the brook Cedron, where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples. And Judas also, which betrayed him, knew the place: for Jesus oftentimes resorted thither with his disciples. Judas then, having received a band *of men* and officers from the chief priests and Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons. Jesus therefore, knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them, **Whom seek ye?** They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, **I am he.** And Judas also, which betrayed him, stood with them. As soon then as he had said unto them, **I am he**, they went backward, and fell to the ground. Then asked he them again, **Whom seek ye?** And they said, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus answered, **I have told you that I am he: if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way:** That the saying might be fulfilled, which he spake, **Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none.** Then Simon Peter having a sword drew it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Malchus. Then said Jesus unto Peter, **Put up thy sword into the sheath: the cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it?** Then the band and the captain and officers of the Jews took Jesus, and bound him,

And led him away to Annas first; for he was father in law to Caiaphas, which was the high priest that same year. Now Caiaphas was he, which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people. And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and so *did* another disciple: that disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jesus into the palace of the high priest. But Peter stood at the door without. Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Peter. Then saith the damsel that kept the door unto Peter,

Art not thou also *one* of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not. And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals; for it was cold: and they warmed themselves: and Peter stood with them, and warmed himself. The high priest then asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his doctrine. Jesus answered him, *I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort; and in secret have I said nothing. Why askest thou me? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold, they know what I said.* And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by struck Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so? Jesus answered him, *If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me?* Now Annas had sent him bound unto Caiaphas the high priest. And Simon Peter stood and warmed himself. They said therefore unto him, Art not thou also *one* of his disciples? He denied *it*, and said, I am not. One of the servants of the high priest, being *his* kinsman whose ear Peter cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him? Peter then denied again: and immediately the cock crew.

Then led they Jesus from Caiaphas unto the hall of judgment: and it was early; and they themselves went not into the judgment hall, lest they should be defiled; but that they might eat the passover. Pilate then went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring ye against this man? They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him up unto thee. Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death: That the saying of Jesus might be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying what death he should die. Then Pilate entered into the judgment hall again, and called Jesus, and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jews? Jesus answered him, *Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me?* Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done? Jesus answered, *My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence.* Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, *Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice.* Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, I find in him no fault *at all*. But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews? Then cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Barabbas. Now Barabbas was a robber.

Chapter 19

Then Pilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged *him*. And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put *it* on his head, and they put on him a purple robe, And said, Hail, King of the Jews! and they smote him with their hands. Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I find no fault in him. Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And *Pilate* saith unto them, Behold the man! When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify *him*, crucify *him*. Pilate saith unto them, Take ye him, and

crucify *him*: for I find no fault in him. The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God. When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid; And went again into the judgment hall, and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? But Jesus gave him no answer. Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee? Jesus answered, **Thou couldest have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin.** And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Caesar's friend: whosoever maketh himself a king speaketh against Caesar. When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the judgment seat in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha. And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King! But they cried out, Away with *him*, away with *him*, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Caesar.

Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus, and led *him* away. And he bearing his cross went forth into a place called *the place* of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew Golgotha: Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst.

And Pilate wrote a title, and put *it* on the cross. And the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS. This title then read many of the Jews: for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hebrew, *and* Greek, *and* Latin. Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews; but that he said, I am King of the Jews. Pilate answered, What I have written I have written. Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also *his* coat: now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout. They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the soldiers did. Now there stood by the cross of Jesus his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the *wife* of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalene. When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, **Woman, behold thy son!** Then saith he to the disciple, **Behold thy mother!** And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own *home*. After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, **I thirst.** Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put *it* upon hyssop, and put *it* to his mouth. When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, **It is finished:** and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost.

The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day, (for that sabbath day was an high day,) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and *that* they might be taken away. Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him. But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs:

But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water. And he that saw *it* bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe. For these things were done, that the scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken. And again another scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced.

And after this Joseph of Arimathaea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews, besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave *him* leave. He came therefore, and took the body of Jesus. And there came also Nicodemus, which at the first came to Jesus by night, and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred pound *weight*. Then took they the body of Jesus, and wound it in linen clothes with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury. Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in the garden a new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid. There laid they Jesus therefore because of the Jews' preparation *day*; for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

Chapter 20

The first *day* of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre. Then she runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple, whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him. Peter therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre. So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the sepulchre. And he stooping down, *and looking in*, saw the linen clothes lying; yet went he not in. Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie, And the napkin, that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes, but wrapped together in a place by itself. Then went in also that other disciple, which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed. For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead. Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.

But Mary stood without at the sepulchre weeping: and as she wept, she stooped down, *and looked* into the sepulchre, And seeth two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain. And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him. And when she had thus said, she turned herself back, and saw Jesus standing, and knew not that it was Jesus. Jesus saith unto her, *Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou?* She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away. Jesus saith unto her, *Mary*. She turned herself, and saith unto him, Rabboni; which is to say, Master. Jesus saith unto her, *Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God*. Mary Magdalene came and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord, and *that* he had spoken these things unto her.

Then the same day at evening, being the first *day* of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, **Peace be unto you.** And when he had so said, he shewed unto them *his* hands and his side. Then were the disciples glad, when they saw the Lord. Then said Jesus to them again, **Peace be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you.** And when he had said this, he breathed on *them*, and saith unto them, **Receive ye the Holy Ghost: Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained.** But Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came. The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe.

And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: *then* came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, **Peace be unto you.** Then saith he to Thomas, **Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing.** And Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God. Jesus saith unto him, **Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.** And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book: But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

Chapter 21

After these things Jesus shewed himself again to the disciples at the sea of Tiberias; and on this wise shewed he *himself*. There were together Simon Peter, and Thomas called Didymus, and Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, and the *sons* of Zebedee, and two other of his disciples. Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also go with thee. They went forth, and entered into a ship immediately; and that night they caught nothing. But when the morning was now come, Jesus stood on the shore: but the disciples knew not that it was Jesus. Then Jesus saith unto them, **Children, have ye any meat?** They answered him, No. And he said unto them, **Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find.** They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes. Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved saith unto Peter, It is the Lord. Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he girt *his* fisher's coat *unto him*, (for he was naked,) and did cast himself into the sea. And the other disciples came in a little ship; (for they were not far from land, but as it were two hundred cubits,) dragging the net with fishes. As soon then as they were come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread. Jesus saith unto them, **Bring of the fish which ye have now caught.** Simon Peter went up, and drew the net to land full of great fishes, an hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were so many, yet was not the net broken. Jesus saith unto them, **Come and dine.** And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord. Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise. This is now the third time that Jesus shewed himself to his disciples, after that he was risen from the dead.

So when they had dined, Jesus saith to Simon Peter, *Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these?* He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, *Feed my lambs.* He saith to him again the second time, *Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me?* He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, *Feed my sheep.* He saith unto him the third time, *Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me?* Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus saith unto him, *Feed my sheep. Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou girdedst thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry thee whither thou wouldest not.* This spake he, signifying by what death he should glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, *Follow me.*

Then Peter, turning about, seeth the disciple whom Jesus loved following; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee? Peter seeing him saith to Jesus, Lord, and what *shall* this man *do*? Jesus saith unto him, *If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee? follow thou me.* Then went this saying abroad among the brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jesus said not unto him, He shall not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what *is that* to thee? This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things: and we know that his testimony is true. And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

A Harmony of the Gospels

The Crucifixion and Burial of Jesus Christ.

Jesus Brought Before Annas, Peter Denies Him.

John 18:12-18. Then the band and the captain and officers of the Jews took Jesus, and bound him,

¶ And led him away to Annas first; for he was father in law to Caiaphas, which was the high priest that same year. Now Caiaphas was he, which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people. And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and so *did* another disciple: that disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jesus into the palace of the high priest. But Peter stood at the door without. Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Peter. Then saith the damsel that kept the door unto Peter, Art not thou also *one* of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not. And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals; for it was cold: and they warmed themselves: and Peter stood with them, and warmed himself.

Jesus Stands Before Annas.

John 18:19-24. The high priest then asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his doctrine. Jesus answered him, **I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort; and in secret have I said nothing. Why askest thou me? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold, they know what I said.** And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by struck Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so? Jesus answered him, **If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me?** Now Annas had sent him bound unto Caiaphas the high priest.

Peter Denies Christ the Second and Third Time.

John 18:25-27. And Simon Peter stood and warmed himself. They said therefore unto him, Art not thou also *one* of his disciples? He denied *it*, and said, I am not. One of the servants of the high priest, being *his* kinsman whose ear Peter cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him? Peter then denied again: and immediately the cock crew.

Jesus Stands Before Caiaphas.

Matthew 26:57-68. ¶ And they that had laid hold on Jesus led *him* away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled. But Peter followed him afar off unto the high priest's palace, and went in, and sat with the servants, to see the end. Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against

Jesus, to put him to death; But found none: yea, though many false witnesses came, *yet* found they none. At the last came two false witnesses, And said, This *fellow* said, I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days. And the high priest arose, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what *is it which* these witness against thee? But Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God. Jesus saith unto him, **Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.** Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy. What think ye? They answered and said, He is guilty of death. Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote *him* with the palms of their hands, Saying, Prophecy unto us, thou Christ, Who is he that smote thee?

Jesus Is Taken Before Pilate.

John 18:28-38. ¶ Then led they Jesus from Caiaphas unto the hall of judgment: and it was early; and they themselves went not into the judgment hall, lest they should be defiled; but that they might eat the passover. Pilate then went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring ye against this man? They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him up unto thee. Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death: That the saying of Jesus might be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying what death he should die. Then Pilate entered into the judgment hall again, and called Jesus, and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jews? Jesus answered him, **Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me?** Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done? Jesus answered, **My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence.** Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, **Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice.** Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, I find in him no fault *at all*.

Jesus Is Sent To Herod By Pilate.

Luke 23:6-12. When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked whether the man were a Galilaean. And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem at that time. And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad: for he was desirous to see him of a long *season*, because he had heard many things of him; and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him. Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him nothing. And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused him. And Herod with his men of war set him

at nought, and mocked *him*, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pilate. And the same day Pilate and Herod were made friends together: for before they were at enmity between themselves.

Pilate Seeks To Release Jesus.

Matthew 27:19. When he was set down on the judgment seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him.

Luke 23:13-23. ¶ And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people, Said unto them, Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people: and, behold, I, having examined *him* before you, have found no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse him: No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him. I will therefore chastise him, and release *him*. (For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.) And they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this *man*, and release unto us Barabbas: (Who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, was cast into prison.) Pilate therefore, willing to release Jesus, spake again to them. But they cried, saying, Crucify *him*, crucify him. And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chastise him, and let *him* go. And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified. And the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed.

Pilate Scourged Jesus, & Delivered Him to be Crucified.

Mark 15:15. ¶ And so Pilate, willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged *him*, to be crucified.

Matthew 27:26. ¶ Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered *him* to be crucified.

Matthew 27:24-30. When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but *that* rather a tumult was made, he took water, and washed *his* hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye *to it*. Then answered all the people, and said, His blood *be* on us, and on our children.

¶ Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered *him* to be crucified. Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band *of soldiers*. And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe. And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put *it* upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews! And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head.

John 19:1. ¶ Then Pilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged *him*.

John 19:4-16. Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I find no fault in him. Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And *Pilate* saith unto them, Behold the man! When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify *him*, crucify *him*. Pilate saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify *him*: for I find no fault in him. The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God. When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid; And went again into the judgment hall, and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? But Jesus gave him no answer. Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee? Jesus answered, **Thou couldest have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin.** And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Caesar's friend: whosoever maketh himself a king speaketh against Caesar. When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the judgment seat in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha. And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King! But they cried out, Away with *him*, away with *him*, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Caesar.

¶ Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus, and led *him* away.

Repentance And Death Of Judas.

Matthew 27:3-10. Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What *is that* to us? see thou *to that*. And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself. And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood. And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in. Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this day. Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did value; And gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.

Leading Forth And Crucifixion Of Jesus.

Luke 23:26-33. ¶ And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyrenian, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear *it* after Jesus. And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed

and lamented him. But Jesus turning unto them said, **Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children. For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck. Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us. For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?**

¶ And there were also two other, malefactors, led with him to be put to death. And when they were come to the place, which is called Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left.

While Jesus Was On The Cross Till He Expired.

John 19:19-24. ¶ And Pilate wrote a title, and put *it* on the cross. And the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS. This title then read many of the Jews: for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hebrew, *and* Greek, *and* Latin. Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews; but that he said, I am King of the Jews. Pilate answered, What I have written I have written. Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also *his* coat: now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout. They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the soldiers did.

Luke 23:34. Then said Jesus, **Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do.** And they parted his raiment, and cast lots.

Mark 15:29-32. And they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest *it* in three days, Save thyself, and come down from the cross. Likewise also the chief priests mocking said among themselves with the scribes, He saved others; himself he cannot save. Let Christ the King of Israel descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe. And they that were crucified with him reviled him.

Matthew 27:41-43. Likewise also the chief priests mocking *him*, with the scribes and elders, said, He saved others; himself he cannot save. If he be the King of Israel, let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe him. He trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God.

Luke 23:39-44. And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us. But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss. And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom. And Jesus said

unto him, **Verily I say unto thee To day shalt thou be with me in paradise.** ¶ And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the earth until the ninth hour.

Mark 15:34-35. And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, **Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani?** which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? And some of them that stood by, when they heard *it*, said, Behold, he calleth Elias.

John 19:25-27. Now there stood by the cross of Jesus his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the *wife* of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalene. When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, **Woman, behold thy son!** Then saith he to the disciple, **Behold thy mother!** And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own *home*.

John 19:28-30. After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, **I thirst.** Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put *it* upon hyssop, and put *it* to his mouth. When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, **It is finished:** and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost.

Luke 23:46. And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, **Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit:** and having said thus, he gave up the ghost.

The Soldiers Pierced His Side.

John 19:31-37. ¶ The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day, (for that sabbath day was an high day,) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and *that* they might be taken away. Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him. But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs: But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water. And he that saw *it* bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe. For these things were done, that the scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken. And again another scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced.

Transactions At Jesus Death.

Matthew 27:51-54. And, behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent; And the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose, And came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many. Now when the centurion, and they that were with him, watching Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God.

Luke 23:47-49. Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man. And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, smote their breasts, and returned. And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these things.

Mark 15:42-47. ¶ And now when the even was come, because it was the preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath, Joseph of Arimathaea, an honourable counsellor, which also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pilate, and craved the body of Jesus. And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead: and calling *unto him* the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead. And when he knew *it* of the centurion, he gave the body to Joseph. And he bought fine linen, and took him down, and wrapped him in the linen, and laid him in a sepulchre which was hewn out of a rock, and rolled a stone unto the door of the sepulchre. And Mary Magdalene and Mary *the mother* of Joses beheld where he was laid.

Luke 23:54-56. And that day was the preparation, and the sabbath drew on. And the women also, which came with him from Galilee, followed after, and beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid. And they returned, and prepared spices and ointments; and rested the sabbath day according to the commandment.

Transactions on the Day After the Crucifixion.

Matthew 27:62-66. Now the next day, that followed the day of the preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together unto Pilate, Saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he was yet alive, After three days I will rise again. Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his disciples come by night, and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead: so the last error shall be worse than the first. Pilate said unto them, Ye have a watch: go your way, make *it* as sure as ye can. So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, sealing the stone, and setting a watch.

The Resurrection and Ascension of Jesus Christ.

The women approach the sepulcher.

Luke 24:1. ¶ Now upon the first *day* of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain *others* with them.

A great earthquake, The angel removes the stone.

Matthew 28:2. And, behold, there was a great earthquake: for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it.

The keepers did shake.

Matthew 28:4. And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead *men*.

The women discover that the stone is rolled away.

Mark 16:2-4. And very early in the morning the first *day* of the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun. And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre? And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very great.

The women enter the open sepulcher.

Luke 24:3. And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jesus.

Two angels, one speaks to the women.

Mark 16:5. And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrighted.

Luke 24:5. And as they were afraid, and bowed down *their* faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye the living among the dead?

The angel announces that Jesus is risen.

Mark 16:6. And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted: Ye seek Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold the place where they laid him.

Luke 24:6-8. He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee, Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again. And they remembered his words,

The women instructed to tell the disciples.

Mark 16:7. But go your way, tell his disciples and Peter that he goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him, as he said unto you.

The women go tell the disciples.

Matthew 28:8. And they departed quickly from the sepulchre with fear and great joy; and did run to bring his disciples word.

Mark 16:10. *And she went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned and wept.*

The disciples did not believe the women.

Luke 24:10-11. It was Mary Magdalene, and Joanna, and Mary *the mother* of James, and other *women that were* with them, which told these things unto the apostles. And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they believed them not.

Peter and John run to the tomb.

Luke 24:12. Then arose Peter, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass.

John 20:2-9. Then she runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple, whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him. Peter therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre. So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the sepulchre. And he stooping down, *and looking in*, saw the linen clothes lying; yet went he not in. Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie, And the napkin, that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes, but wrapped together in a place by itself. Then went in also that other disciple, which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed. For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead.

Peter and John return to the house

John 20:10. Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.

Mary remains at the empty tomb, weeping.

John 20:11. ¶ But Mary stood without at the sepulchre weeping: and as she wept, she stooped down, *and looked* into the sepulchre,

The two angels speak to Mary a Second time.

John 20:12-13. And seeth two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain. And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him.

Jesus appears to Mary.

John 20:14-17. And when she had thus said, she turned herself back, and saw Jesus standing, and knew not that it was Jesus. Jesus saith unto her, **Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou?** She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away. Jesus saith unto her, **Mary.** She turned herself, and saith unto him, Rabboni; which is to say, Master. Jesus saith unto her, **Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God.**

Jesus commands his disciples to go to Galilee.

Matthew 28:9-10. And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, **All hail.** And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him. Then said Jesus unto them, **Be not afraid: go tell my brethren that they go into Galilee, and there shall they see me.**

Mary runs and tells the disciples a second time.

John 20:18. Mary Magdalene came and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord, and *that* he had spoken these things unto her.

The disciples did not believe Mary.

Mark 16:11. And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, believed not.

The chief priests bribed the soldiers.

Matthew 28:11-15. ¶ Now when they were going, behold, some of the watch came into the city, and shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done. And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers, Saying, Say ye, His disciples came by night, and stole him away while we slept. And if this come to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and secure you. So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying is commonly reported among the Jews until this day.

Jesus appears on the road to Emmaus.

Luke 24:13-35. ¶ And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem *about* threescore furlongs. And they talked together of all these things which had happened. And it came to pass, that, while they communed *together* and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them. But their eyes were

holden that they should not know him. And he said unto them, **What manner of communications are these that ye have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad?** And the one of them, whose name was Cleopas, answering said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days? And he said unto them, **What things?** And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people: And how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him. But we trusted that it had been he which should have redeemed Israel: and beside all this, to day is the third day since these things were done. Yea, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre; And when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive. And certain of them which were with us went to the sepulchre, and found *it* even so as the women had said: but him they saw not. Then he said unto them, **O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken: Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory?** And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself. And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went: and he made as though he would have gone further. But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us: for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them. And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed *it*, and brake, and gave to them. And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight. And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the scriptures? And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them, Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon. And they told what things *were done* in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

The disciples did not believe the two men.

Mark 16:12-13. After that he appeared in another form unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country. And they went and told *it* unto the residue: neither believed they them.

FIRST APPEARANCE TO THE APOSTLES.

Jesus appears to the eleven in the upper room.

Luke 24:36. ¶ And as they thus spake, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, **Peace be unto you.**

Jesus appeared suddenly while doors were shut.

John 20:19. ¶ Then the same day at evening, being the first *day* of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, **Peace be unto you.**

Jesus rebuked the disciples for their unbelief.

Mark 16:14. ¶ Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen.

Luke 24:37-38. But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit. And he said unto them, **Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts?**

The disciples saw Jesus' wounds.

Luke 24:39-40. **Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have.** And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them *his* hands and *his* feet.

Jesus ate fish and honeycomb.

Luke 24:41-43. And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, **Have ye here any meat?** And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb. And he took *it*, and did eat before them.

Jesus gave the disciples a Bible study.

Luke 24:44-48. And he said unto them, **These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled, which were written in the law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the psalms, concerning me.** Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures, And said unto them, **Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day: And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. And ye are witnesses of these things.**

SECOND APPEARANCE TO THE APOSTLES.

Jesus appeared suddenly while doors shut.

John 20:26. ¶ And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: *then* came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, **Peace be unto you.**

“Doubting Thomas” “My Lord and My God.”

John 20:27-29. Then saith he to Thomas, **Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing.** And Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God. Jesus saith unto him, **Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.**

JESUS THIRD APPEARANCE—GALILEE.

Appearance at the Sea of Tiberias.

John 21:1-23. ¶ After these things Jesus shewed himself again to the disciples at the sea of Tiberias; and on this wise shewed he *himself*. There were together Simon Peter, and Thomas called Didymus, and Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, and the *sons* of Zebedee, and two other of his disciples. Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also go with thee. They went forth, and entered into a ship immediately; and that night they caught nothing. But when the morning was now come, Jesus stood on the shore: but the disciples knew not that it was Jesus. Then Jesus saith unto them, **Children, have ye any meat?** They answered him, No. And he said unto them, **Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find.** They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes. Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved saith unto Peter, It is the Lord. Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he girt *his* fisher's coat *unto him*, (for he was naked,) and did cast himself into the sea. And the other disciples came in a little ship; (for they were not far from land, but as it were two hundred cubits,) dragging the net with fishes. As soon then as they were come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread. Jesus saith unto them, **Bring of the fish which ye have now caught.** Simon Peter went up, and drew the net to land full of great fishes, an hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were so many, yet was not the net broken. Jesus saith unto them, **Come and dine.** And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord. Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise. This is now the third time that Jesus shewed himself to his disciples, after that he was risen from the dead.

¶ So when they had dined, Jesus saith to Simon Peter, **Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these?** He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee.

He saith unto him, **Feed my lambs.** He saith to him again the second time, **Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me?** He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, **Feed my sheep.** He saith unto him the third time, **Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me?** Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus saith unto him, **Feed my sheep. Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou girdedst thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry thee whither thou wouldest not.** This spake he, signifying by what death he should glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, **Follow me.**

¶ Then Peter, turning about, seeth the disciple whom Jesus loved following; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee? Peter seeing him saith to Jesus, Lord, and what *shall* this man *do*? Jesus saith unto him, **If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee? follow thou me.** Then went this saying abroad among the brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jesus said not unto him, He shall not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what *is that* to thee?

The Great Commission.

Matthew 28:16-20. ¶ Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, into a mountain where Jesus had appointed them. And when they saw him, they worshipped him: but some doubted. And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, **All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world.** Amen.

Other appearances of Jesus.

John 20:30-31. And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book: But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

John 21:24-25. This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things: and we know that his testimony is true. And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

1 Corinthians 15:5-9. And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep. After that, he was seen of James; then of all the apostles. And last of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due time. For I am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because I persecuted the church of God.

FINAL APPEARANCE & MT OF OLIVES.

Tarry in Jerusalem, wait for the Holy Spirit.

Luke 24:49. And, behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be endued with power from on high.

Acts 1:2-8. Until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy Ghost had given commandments unto the apostles whom he had chosen: To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God: And, being assembled together with *them*, commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, **but wait for the promise of the Father, which, saith he, ye have heard of me. For John truly baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost not many days hence.** ¶ When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel? And he said unto them, **It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power. But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judaea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth.**

Jesus blessed the disciples.

Luke 24:50-51. ¶ And he led them out as far as to Bethany, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them. And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven.

Jesus ascended to heaven.

Mark 16:19. ¶ So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God.

Luke 24:51. And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven.

Acts 1:9. And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight.

Two men in white speak to the apostles.

Acts 1:10-11. And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel; Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

The Disciples Return to Jerusalem.

Luke 24:52-53. And they worshipped him, and returned to Jerusalem with great joy:

Christ Died for Our Sins.

1 Corinthians 15:1-4

Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you **the gospel which I preached unto you**, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; **By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you**, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that **Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:**

Psalm 22:14-18

I am poured out like water, and **all my bones are out of joint: my heart is like wax; it is melted in the midst of my bowels.** My strength is dried up like a potsherd; and my tongue cleaveth to my jaws; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death. For dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me: **they pierced my hands and my feet.** I may tell all my bones: **they look and stare upon me.** They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture.

Isaiah 50:5-6

The Lord GOD hath opened mine ear, and I was not rebellious, **neither turned away back. I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting.**

Isaiah 52:13-15

Behold, my servant shall deal prudently, he shall be exalted and extolled, and be very high. As many were astonished at thee; **his visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than the sons of men:** So shall he sprinkle many nations; the kings shall shut their mouths at him: for *that* which had not been told them shall they see; and *that* which they had not heard shall they consider.

Isaiah 53

Who hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the LORD revealed? For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: *he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him. He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief:* and we hid as it were *our* faces from him; **he was despised**, and we esteemed him not.

Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. But **he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities:** the chastisement of our peace *was* upon him; and with his stripes we are healed. *All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way;* and **the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.** He was oppressed, and **he was afflicted**, yet *he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth.* He was taken from prison and from judgment: and who shall declare his generation? for he was cut off out of the land of the living: **for the transgression of my people was he stricken.** *And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his death;* because he had done no violence, neither *was any* deceit in his mouth.

Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise him; he hath put *him* to grief: when thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin, he shall see *his* seed, he shall prolong *his* days, and the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in his hand. **He shall see of the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied: by his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many; for he shall bear their iniquities.** Therefore will I divide him *a portion* with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because **he hath poured out his soul unto death:** and *he was numbered with the transgressors;* and **he bare the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.**

The Atonement: Jesus Christ's Death on the Cross

Jesus Christ learned obedience from the things he suffered.

Hebrews 5:8 Though he were a Son, yet learned he obedience by the things which he suffered;

By the obedience of one shall many be made righteous.

Romans 5:17-19 For if by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign in life **by one, Jesus Christ.**) Therefore as by the offence of one *judgment came* upon all men to condemnation; even so **by the righteousness of one** *the free gift came* upon all men unto justification of life. For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so **by the obedience of one shall many be made righteous.**

The Word of Faith.

Romans 10:8-13 But what saith it? The word is nigh thee, *even* in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, **the word of faith, which we preach;** That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. **For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.**

Romans 10:17 So then **faith cometh by hearing**, and hearing by **the word of God.**

Received ye the Spirit By Faith, or by the Law?

Galatians 3:2 This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by **the hearing of faith?**

Galatians 3:5 He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, *doeth he it* by the works of the law, or **by the hearing of faith?**

Christ's One-Time Death Obtained Eternal Redemption.

Hebrews 9:12 Neither by the blood of goats and calves, **but by his own blood** he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption *for us*.

Believers are SANCTIFIED by the Cross ONCE—Forever.

Hebrews 10:10. By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all.

Believers Are PERFECTED by the Cross ONCE—Forever.

Hebrews 10:14. For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified.

Believers Are WASHED by the Cross.

Revelation 1:5. and from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

Believers Are JUSTIFIED by the Cross.

1 Corinthians 6:11. and such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but **ye are justified** in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God.

Romans 5:9. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.

Believers Are FORGIVEN of ALL Sin by the Cross.

Ephesians 1:7. In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace;

1 John 1:7. But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin.

Believers Have the ATONEMENT Right Now.

Romans 5:11. and not only so, but we also joy in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom **we have now received the atonement.**

Believers Have PEACE With God.

Romans 5:1. Therefore being justified by faith, **we have peace with God** through our Lord Jesus Christ:

Believers Have Been RECONCILED With God by the Cross.

2 Corinthians 5:17-21. Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new. and all things are of **God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ**, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation; To wit, that **God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them**; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation. Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God. For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.

Let's Recap:

- Jesus ONE Offering Upon the Cross in AD 33, was for the Sins of the WHOLE World.
- God's Wrath Has Been Eternally Satisfied by the Cross.
- Believers are SANCTIFIED.
- Believers are PERFECTED.
- Believers are WASHED.
- Believers are JUSTIFIED.
- Believers have the ATONEMENT right now.
- Believers have PEACE with God.
- Believers have Been RECONCILED with God by Jesus death on the Cross.

Jesus PURGED Our Sins, by Himself, & then He Sat Down. Hebrews 1:3.

The Cross, a Finished Work

Jesus Offering Upon the Cross was for the Sins of the WHOLE World.

God's Wrath Has Been ETERNALLY Satisfied by the Cross.

Believers are PERFECTED Forever.

Believers are WASHED.

Believers are SANCTIFIED Forever by the Cross.



Believers have Been RECONCILED with God by the Cross.

Believers are JUSTIFIED.

Believers have the ATONEMENT Now.

Believers have PEACE with God.

Jesus PURGED Our Sins by Himself, & then He Sat Down.

The blood of Jesus Christ, his Son, cleansed us from all sin.

Ephesians 1:7 In whom **we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins**, according to the riches of his grace;

1 John 1:7 But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and **the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin.**

Revelation 1:5. and from Jesus Christ, *who is* the faithful witness, *and* the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. **Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,**

Jesus Redeemed us to God by His Blood.

Revelation 5:9. and they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for **thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood** out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;

Revelation 7:14. and I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. and he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, **and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.**

Christ Suffered “Once,” Not Daily.

Hebrews 7:27. Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own sins, and then for the people's: for **this he did once**, when he offered up himself.

Hebrews 9:7. But into the second *went* the high priest alone once every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and *for* the errors of the people:

Hebrews 9:12. Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but **by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place**, having obtained eternal redemption *for us*.

Hebrews 9:25-26. Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others; For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: **but now once in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself.**

Hebrews 9:28. So **Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many**; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

Hebrews 10:10. By the which will **we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all.**

1 Peter 3:18. For **Christ also hath once suffered for sins**, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit:

This Do in Remembrance of Me.

Take Up His Cross Daily (In Memory), and Follow Me.

Luke 9:23. And he said to *them* all, If any *man* will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.

Luke 22:14-20. And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve apostles with him. and he said unto them, With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer: For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God. and he took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divide *it* among yourselves: For I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come. and he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake *it*, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which is given for you: **this do in remembrance of me**. Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup *is* the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you.

1 Corinthians 15:1-4. Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; By which also ye are saved, **if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you**, unless ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; and that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:

1 Corinthians 11:23-26. For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, That the Lord Jesus the *same* night in which he was betrayed took bread: and when he had given thanks, he brake *it*, and said, **Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me**. After the same manner also *he took* the cup, when he had supped, saying, **This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me**. For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the Lord's death till he come.

Topical Bible Studies (KJV): The Fundamentals

The God of Abraham, Issac, and Jacob

God, the Father

Facts About God, the Father

Genesis 8:22; 18:14; Exodus 3:13-14; Leviticus 19:2; Deuteronomy 6:4-5; 7:9; 33:27; 1 Kings 8:22-27; Job 11:7-19; Psalm 19:1; 36:9; 50:10-12; 89:1-2; 90:2; 103:8-17; 104:14,16,18,20-27; 107:8; 111:4; 119:137; 135:6-7; 139:2-12; 147:8,16,18; 148:2-5,8; Proverbs 3:19; Isaiah 40:13-14; 42:1; 44:6-8; 46:9-11; Jeremiah 23:24; Matthew 3:17; 6:9,26,28-30; 10:29; 17:5; 26:52-53; 28:19; Luke 2:8-15; 4:16-21; John 3:16,34-35; 4:24; 5:22,26-27; 6:27,57; 8:16,18,28-29,54; 10:17; 11:41-42; 12:27-28,49; 17:1,3,5; 18:11; 20:21; Acts 14:17; 17:24-25; Romans 5:8; 8:29,32; 11:33; 2 Corinthians 13:14; Galatians 1:1; 4:4; Ephesians 1:20-22; Philippians 2:9-11; 1 Timothy 1:17; Titus 1:1-2; Hebrews 1:6,10-12; 13:8; James 1:17; 1 Peter 1:2,15; 5:10; 2 Peter 1:17; 1 John 1:5; 4:9-10,14; Revelation 19:6.

The Character of our Heavenly Father

Genesis 17:1; Exodus 6:3; 9:14; 15:11; 34:6-7; Numbers 14:18; Deuteronomy 4:35; 32:4; 33:26-27; Joshua 24:19; 2 Samuel 7:22; 1 Kings 8:27; 2 Kings 13:23; 2 Chronicles 2:5; Ezra 9:15; Job 11:7; 23:8-9; 37:23; Psalm 25:8; 83:18; 86:5,10; 90:2; 92:15; 99:9; 102:26-27; 116:5; 119:68; 139:1-7; 145:3,5,17; Proverbs 5:21; Isaiah 5:16; 40:28; 43:10; 44:6; 45:21; 46:5,9; 60:19; Jeremiah 10:6,10; 23:23-24; Micah 7:1; Nahum 1:2; Matthew 5:48; 19:17; John 1:18; 4:24; 5:37; 17:3; Acts 7:48; Romans 1:23; 11:33; 16:27; 1 Corinthians 10:13; 2 Corinthians 3:17; Colossians 1:15; 1 Timothy 1:17; 6:16; Hebrews 12:29; James 1:17; 1 Peter 4:19; 1 John 1:5; 4:8,16; Revelation 4:8-10.

God Is Spirit

Genesis 1:1; 6:6; 14:19; 18:20,25; 19:24-25; Exodus 3:14; 18:11; Deuteronomy 6:4-5; 7:7-8; 33:27; 1 Kings 8:60; 2 Kings 19:16; Nehemiah 9:33; Job 11:7-9; Psalm 6:4; 25:8; 33:18; 75:6-7; 90:1-2; 94:9-10; 99:2-4; 102:12; 104:27-30; 113:5-6; 115:3; 139:7-10; 145:17; 147:5; Proverbs 6:16; Isaiah 44:6-8; 45:5-6; 46:9; 55:8-9; 57:15; 58:14; Jeremiah 23:23-24; 32:17; Ezekiel 11:5; Haggai 2:5; Malachi 3:6; Matthew 10:29; 19:26; Mark 14:36; John 3:16; 4:24; 5:26; 14:31; Acts 17:27-28; Romans 1:5,32; 2:16; 3:24; 5:5,8,15,20; 8:28,35,38-39; 9:14-33; 11:36; Ephesians 1:11; 2:4; 4:4-7; Colossians 1:15-17; 1 Timothy 2:5; Titus 3:5; Hebrews 1:3; 4:13,16; James 1:17; 1 Peter 1:3,17; 5:6-7; 1 John 3:20; 4:8,16; Revelation 4:8.

Things God, the Father Sees and Knows

Genesis 18:17-19; 22:11-12; Exodus 3:7; 2 Chronicles 16:9; Psalm 44:21; 69:5; 103:14; 139:2,4; 147:4; Proverbs 15:3; Amos 1:1; Matthew 6:32; 10:29-30; 11:23; John 10:14; Acts 15:18; 2 Timothy 2:19.

Jesus Christ—the Son of God

Jehovah God

Genesis 2:3; Exodus 3:14; 1 Samuel 2:2; Psalm 23:1; 24:7,10; 45:6-7; 97:9; 102:24-27; Proverbs 16:4; Ecclesiastes 12:14; **Isaiah 6:1-3; 7:14; 8:13-14; 9:6; 40:3,11; 41:4; 43:3,11; 44:6; 45:21; 48:12-13; 49:26; 60:16;** Jeremiah 10:10; 23:5-6; Hosea 1:7; 13:4; Joel 2:32; Zechariah 13:7; Malachi 3:1; Matthew 1:23; 3:3; 12:8; 26:63-67; Mark 1:2; 6:50; Luke 2:11,27; John 1:1,14; 3:16,18,31; 5:17,23; 6:20; 8:24,28,58; 9:9; 10:11,14,30; 12:41,45; 13:19; 14:7-10,16; 15:26; 16:15; 17:10; 18:5-6,8; Acts 2:21; 3:14; 10:36; 20:28; Romans 9:33; 10:9-13; 1 Corinthians 1:2,30; 2:8; 4:5; 12:3; 15:47; 2 Corinthians 5:10; Philippians 2:6; 3:20; Colossians 1:16; 1 Thessalonians 3:11; 1 Timothy 6:15; 2 Timothy 4:1; Titus 2:13; Hebrews 1:8,10-12; 8:6; 13:20; James 2:1; 1 Peter 2:8; 1 John 4:9; 5:20; Revelation 1:5,8,11,17; 17:14; 19:16; 22:13.

The Creator

Genesis 1:1; Psalm 33:6,9; 102:24-25; 148:5; Isaiah 45:11-12,18; John 1:1,3,10,14; Acts 14:15; Romans 1:20; Ephesians 3:9; Colossians 1:16-17; Hebrews 1:2-3,10-12; 3:3-4; 11:3; 2 Peter 3:5; Revelation 4:11; 10:6; 14:7.

Emmanuel, God with us, Born of a Virgin.

Matthew 1:23; Luke 1:27.

Son of God

Ezekiel 36:26; Daniel 7:13-14; Matthew 3:17; 9:3; 10:32-33; 14:33; 16:13-20; 17:5; 21:32; 26:63-65; 27:54; Mark 1:1; 8:29; 15:39; Luke 5:21; 12:8-9; John 1:12-13,18,34,49; 3:3,5-6,18,36; 6:44-45,69; 9:35-38; 10:33,36; 11:27; 14:13-14; 18:33-36,40; 19:15,21; 20:28-29,31; Acts 2:37-41; 3:13-14; 8:37; 9:19-22; 28:23-28; Romans 1:3-4; 10:9-13; 14:11; 1 Corinthians 12:3; 2 Corinthians 5:17; Ephesians 1:13; Philippians 2:11; 1 Timothy 6:12-13; 2 Timothy 1:8; 2:12; Hebrews 1:5,8; 2 Peter 2:1; 1 John 2:22-23; 4:2-3,15; 5:1,5,20; Jude 4; Revelation 12:11.

Human Nature of

Genesis 3:15; 22:18; 2 Samuel 7:12,16; Psalm 22:16; Isaiah 7:14; 53:3-4; Jeremiah 31:22; Matthew 1:1-18; 2:2; 4:2; 8:20,24; 16:13; 21:18; 26:38,67; 27:26,59-60; Mark 4:38; 6:3; 10:47; Luke 1:31; 2:7,11,21,52; 19:41; 22:64; 23:11,33,46; 24:39; John 1:14; 4:2,6-7; 7:27; 8:46; 11:35; 18:38; 19:1,5,28,30,34; 20:27; Acts 2:22,30-31; 3:15,22; 13:23; Romans 1:3-4; 6:15,19; 1 Corinthians 15:21; Galatians 3:16; 4:4-5; Philippians 2:7-8; 1 Timothy 2:5; 2 Timothy 2:8; Hebrews 2:14,16-17; 4:15; 7:26,28; 1 Peter 2:22; 1 John 1:1-2; 3:5; 4:3; 2 John 7.

Prophet

Deuteronomy 18:15,18-19; 34:10; Isaiah 42:1-2; 61:1; Matthew 4:23; 11:3,5,27; 12:17-20; 13:54; 17:5; 21:11; 24:3-35; Mark 1:27; Luke 2:40,47,52; 4:18,32,43; 7:16; 19:41,44; 24:19; John 1:21; 3:2,11,13,32,34; 4:19,25,42; 5:30; 6:14,38-40; 7:16,46; 8:26,42; 12:49-50; 14:10; 15:15; 17:6,8,14,16,26; Acts 3:22-23; 7:37; Hebrews 2:3; 3:2; Revelation 1:1,5; 3:14.

High Priest

Genesis 14:18-20; Exodus 40:12-15; Numbers 6:23-26; 16:48; Deuteronomy 5:5; Psalm 110:4; Zechariah 6:13; Acts 3:26; Galatians 3:19; Ephesians 2:13-18; 1 Timothy 2:5; Hebrews 2:17-18; 3:1-2; 4:14-15; 5:1,4-6,10; 6:20; 7:11,15-17,20-21,23-28; 8:1-3,6; 9:7,11-15,23-26; 10:12,21; 12:24; 13:11.

Mediator

Numbers 16:48; Deuteronomy 5:5; Galatians 3:19; Ephesians 2:13-18; 1 Timothy 2:5; Hebrews 8:6; 9:15; 12:24.

KING of Kings

Genesis 14:18; Numbers 24:17; 1 Samuel 16:1,12-13; 1 Chronicles 28:6-7; Psalm 2:4-6,8; 24:7-10; 45:6; 72:8,10; 89:27; 110:1; Isaiah 9:7; 33:17; 44:6; 49:7; 52:7; Jeremiah 23:5; Ezekiel 37:24-25; Daniel 2:44; 7:14; Hosea 3:5; Micah 5:2; Zechariah 9:9; 14:9; Matthew 1:6; 2:2; 21:5; 25:34; 27:11,29,37; Mark 12:36; 15:2,9,12,18,26,32; Luke 1:33; 19:38; 22:29-30; 23:2-3,37-38; John 1:49; 6:15; 12:12-15; 18:33,36-37,39; 19:3,12,14-15,19,21; 1 Corinthians 2:8; 15:25; Colossians 1:13; 1 Timothy 1:17; 6:15; Hebrews 1:8-9; James 2:1; Revelation 1:5; 3:21; 11:15; 15:3; 17:14; 19:16; 22:3-4.

Head of the Church

Psalm 68:18; 118:22; Matthew 10:1; 21:42; 28:19; Luke 22:19-20; John 20:21; 1 Corinthians 11:3; Ephesians 1:22; 4:8,12; 5:23; Colossians 1:18; 2:10,18-19.

Good Shepherd

Genesis 49:24; 1 Samuel 16:11; Psalm 23:1-3; Isaiah 40:11; Jeremiah 31:10; Ezekiel 34:10,23; 37:24; Micah 5:4; Zechariah 9:16; 13:7; Matthew 26:31; John 10:3-4,11,14-16,27-28; Hebrews 13:20; 1 Peter 5:4.

The Rock

Exodus 17:5-7; Numbers 20:7-11; Deuteronomy 32:3-4,31; 1 Samuel 2:2; 2 Samuel 22:32; 1 Chronicles 29:11; Job 36:3; Psalm 18:31; 47:2; 57:11; 68:34; 83:18; Jeremiah 10:10; Daniel 2:44-45; 4:34,37; 7:13-14; Matthew 6:10,13; 7:21-29; 16:18; 21:42; 26:63-64; Mark 12:10; Luke 5:8; 20:17; John 1:42; 4:14; 18:36; Acts 4:11; Romans 16:27; 1 Corinthians 3:11; 10:4; 2 Corinthians 5:21; Galatians 3:16; Ephesians 1:20-23; 2:20; 4:15-16; 5:23; Philippians 2:9-11; Colossians 1:16-19; 2:10; 1 Timothy 1:17; 6:13-16; 1 Peter 2:7-9,22; 3:22; 5:11; 2 Peter 3:18; Jude 25; Revelation 4:8-11; 5:9-14; 7:12; 17:14; 19:1,6,16.

Power of

Psalm 2:9; 110:3; Isaiah 11:4; 63:1,3; Matthew 7:28-29; 8:27; 9:6; 10:1; 28:18; Mark 13:26; 16:17-18; Luke 5:17; John 1:3,10; 2:19-21; 3:35; 5:17-19,21,25-26,28-29; 10:18,28-30; 16:33; 17:2; Acts 5:31; 10:38; 1 Corinthians 5:4; 15:24; 2 Corinthians 12:9; Ephesians 1:20-22; Philippians 3:21; 4:13; Colossians 1:17; 2:15; 2 Thessalonians 1:9; 1 Timothy 6:16; 2 Timothy 1:12; 4:17-18; Hebrews 1:3; 2:14,18; 7:25; 1 Peter 3:22; 2 Peter 1:16; 1 John 3:8.

Excellency & Glory of

Deuteronomy 18:15-16; Psalm 45:2; 72:17; 102:16; 110:4; Song of Solomon 5:10; Isaiah 6:1-5; 28:16; 40:5,10-11; 63:1-3; Matthew 3:17; 13:54; 16:27; 17:2; 25:31,33; Luke 1:78-79; 4:22; John 1:1-5,14; 2:11; 7:46; 10:30,38; 11:25; 12:21,23,41; 14:6; 17:22,24; Acts 7:55-56; 2 Corinthians 3:18; Ephesians 1:22; Philippians 2:6,9-10; Colossians 1:15-16,18; 3:4; 1 Timothy 2:5; Hebrews 1:2-3,6,8,10-12; 4:15; 7:26-28; 8:6; 10:19-20; 1 Peter 1:10-11,21; 4:13; 2 Peter 1:16-18; 1 John 5:11,20; Revelation 3:7; 5:8-14; 7:9-12; 17:14; 19:11,16.

Example of

Matthew 11:29; 16:24; 20:28; Luke 22:27; John 13:14-15,34; 15:10; 16:33; 17:16; Acts 20:35; Romans 8:29; 15:3; 2 Corinthians 3:18; 8:7,9; Ephesians 5:2; Philippians 2:5,7; Colossians 3:13; Hebrews 7:26; 12:3-4; 1 Peter 1:15-16; 2:21-23; 1 John 2:6; 3:3,16; 5:4.

Character of

Psalm 40:8; Song of Solomon 5:16; Isaiah 11:5; 40:11; 53:7,9,11; Zechariah 9:9; Matthew 4:1-10,23-24; 8:20; 11:29; 19:16; 27:4,14; Luke 1:35; 2:49,51; 19:41; 22:27,42; 23:34; John 1:14; 2:17; 4:34; 5:30; 7:18; 8:29,46; 13:1; 15:10,13; Acts 4:27; 22:14; Romans 8:29; 2 Corinthians 5:21; 8:9; Philippians 2:8; 1 Thessalonians 5:24; 1 Timothy 1:16; Hebrews 1:9; 2:17; 7:26; 1 Peter 1:19; 2:22; 1 John 5:20; Revelation 3:7.

Love of

Psalm 68:18; 91:14; Proverbs 8:17; Song of Solomon 2:4; 4:8; 5:1; 8:7; Matthew 18:11-13; Luke 7:47; 19:10; 22:32,61; 23:34; John 11:5,36; 13:1,23,34; 14:21,31; 15:9-10,12-13; 16:7; Romans 8:35,37; 2 Corinthians 5:14; Galatians 2:20; Ephesians 3:19; 5:2,25; Hebrews 7:25; 9:24; 1 John 3:16; Revelation 1:5; 3:9,19.

Love for the Father

Psalm 40:8; Matthew 13:45; 16:24; 22:37; 26:39,42; Luke 2:48-49; 9:51; John 4:31-34; 5:30,34,41; 6:38; 7:18; 8:29,55; 10:17-18; 11:36; 14:31; 15:10; 17:1,4; 19:30; Philippians 2:8; 1 John 2:6; 4:11,19.

Love for Men

Matthew 9:13; Mark 3:35; 16:7; Luke 7:48,50; 15:3-7; 19:10; 23:34; John 1:12; 3:18; 6:37; 11:5; 13:1-5,15,17,34-35; 14:2-3,21; 17:2,9,12; 18:9; 19:26; 20:24-28; Romans 5:6,8; 8:16-17; 2 Corinthians 5:8; 8:9; Galatians 2:20; Ephesians 4:32; 5:2,25,31-32; Philippians 2:6-8; 1 John 2:6; 3:16; Revelation 1:5; 3:19; 22:20.

Love for Souls

Daniel 12:3; Matthew 20:28; 23:37; Mark 2:5; 3:20-21; Luke 9:10-11; 15:4-7; 19:10; John 3:16; 5:31-34,40; 9:35; 10:11; Acts 2:36; 2 Corinthians 8:9; Philippians 2:6-8; Hebrews 9:22; 1 John 2:6.

Compassion of

Isaiah 40:11; 42:3; Matthew 9:36; 11:28-30; 12:20; 14:14; 15:32; 20:30-34; Mark 1:40-41; 6:34; 8:2; 9:22,25; Luke 7:12-13,48,50; 9:51; 10:33-35,37; 19:41; John 3:16; 7:48-49; 11:33-36; Romans 12:15; 2 Corinthians 5:21; 1 Thessalonians 5:23; Hebrews 2:18; 4:15; 5:2,7; 13:8; 1 John 2:6.

Meekness of

Isaiah 42:1-3; Matthew 11:29-30; 12:20; 21:5; 26:33-35; Mark 5:27-28,33-34; Luke 7:48,50; 22:48; 23:34; John 13:21,27; 18:17; 20:25-28; 21:15-17; Acts 4:8-12; 2 Corinthians 5:21; 10:1; Galatians 5:22-23; 1 John 2:6.

Humility of

Psalm 22:6; 69:9; Isaiah 42:2; 50:5-6; 53:3,7; Zechariah 9:9; Matthew 3:13-15; 9:10-11; 11:29; 13:55; 20:28; 21:5,7; 26:37-39,59-63; Mark 6:3; Luke 2:4-7,51; 9:58; 15:2; 22:27;

23:8-10; John 5:41; 6:15,38; 8:50; 9:29; 10:15,17-18; 13:1-5; 14:1,28; 1; Acts 2:36; 8:32; Romans 15:3; 2 Corinthians 8:9; Philippians 2:5-11; Colossians 2:9; Hebrews 2:16; 4:15; 5:7; 10:9; 1 Peter 2:23; 1 John 2:6.

Manliness of

Matthew 10:34; 11:28; 16:24; 23:13-17,23-28,33; 26:53,57,59-64; Luke 4:18; 9:31,51,57-62; 13:3-5; 14:25-33; 16:14-15,18; John 2:19; 5:14; 8:11,34; 12:27-28; 18:3-8,19-23,33-37; 19:8-11; Acts 2:36; Philippians 2:6-8; 1 John 2:6.

Peace, Joyfulness, and Optimism

Psalms 69:20; Isaiah 42:4; 53:3,11; 61:1-2,10; Matthew 5:10-12; 8:23-26; 26:38,62-64; 27:46; Mark 4:37-40; Luke 4:17-21; 6:22-23; 8:22-25,35; 10:21; 15:6; 21:25-28; 23:46; John 2:19; 4:34; 12:24-26,31-33; 14:1,7,27-28; 1; 15:8,10-11; 16:20-22; 18:22; Acts 2:36; Romans 8:17-18; 2 Corinthians 4:17; Philippians 1:23; 2 Timothy 2:12; Hebrews 2:14; 1 Peter 1:8; 1 John 2:6; Revelation 3:21.

Prayerfulness of

Psalms 127:2; Matthew 6:9; 14:19-21,23; 26:39,42,44; Mark 1:29-36; 3:20; 5:30; 6:31,33,35,45-48; 11:24; Luke 3:21-22; 5:15-16; 6:12-13; 9:18,21-22,28-29; 22:39-41,44; 23:34,46; 24:30-31; John 2:1-11; 11:5,41-42; 12:1-2; 15:15; 17:1; Acts 2:36; Romans 8:26; Hebrews 5:7; 13:8; 1 John 2:6; 3:2,22; Revelation 22:20.

Hatred Towards Without Cause

Psalms 2:2; 21:8; 69:4; Matthew 27:1-2,22-23; Mark 11:18; Luke 11:53-54; 19:12-14,17; John 7:7; 15:18,23-25; 1 Corinthians 15:25; Hebrews 10:29-31.

Death of

Numbers 21:8; Isaiah 53:6,8-10,12; Daniel 9:26; Zechariah 13:7; Matthew 20:18-19,28; 26:53; 27:22-23,26-35,38,45,51-53; Luke 22:19-20; 24:46; John 3:14; 10:17-18; Acts 17:3; Romans 6:3-8; 1 Corinthians 1:18,23; 11:26-29; Galatians 2:20; 3:13; Ephesians 5:2; Philippians 2:8; 1 Thessalonians 5:10; Hebrews 12:2.

Resurrection of

Genesis 22:13; Psalms 2:7; 16:10; Jonah 2:10; Matthew 12:40; 20:19; 27:63-66; 28:5-7,9,11-17; Mark 9:9-10; 14:28; 16:9,13-14; Luke 24:4-7,9,11,13-31,34-35,37-39,43,45-46,51; John 2:19-22; 10:18; 20:9,18-19,24,26; 21:1; Acts 1:9,22; 2:24,32; 3:15; 4:10-11,33; 10:40; 13:33-35; 17:31; 25:19; 26:23; Romans 1:4; 4:25; 6:4-5; 8:11,34; 1

Corinthians 15:4,6-8,14-15,17,19-20,23,49; Ephesians 1:20; Philippians 3:10,21; Colossians 2:12; 2 Timothy 2:8; Hebrews 11:19; 1 Peter 1:3,21; 3:18.

Ascension of

Leviticus 16:15; Psalm 24:7; 68:18; Mark 11:1; Luke 24:26,50; John 6:62; 7:33; 14:1-2,28; 1; 16:5,7; 20:17; Acts 1:3,9-12; 2:33; Romans 8:34; Ephesians 1:20-21; 4:7-8,11; Hebrews 6:20; 9:7,9,12,24; 10:12; 1 Peter 3:22.

Judgment Seat of

Deuteronomy 10:17; 1 Kings 8:32,39; 2 Chronicles 19:7; Job 34:11,19; Psalm 62:12; Proverbs 24:12; Isaiah 3:10-11; Jeremiah 32:19; Ezekiel 7:27; 18:30; 33:20; Matthew 16:27; 22:16; Acts 10:34-35; Romans 2:5-11; 1 Corinthians 3:8; 4:5; 2 Corinthians 5:10; Galatians 2:6; 6:7-8; Ephesians 6:8-9; Colossians 3:24-25; 1 Peter 1:17; Revelation 2:23; 20:12-13; 22:12.

The Second Coming of

Job 19:25-26; Psalm 50:3-4; Song of Solomon 2:8-10; Isaiah 11:3-4; 24:23; 34:2-4; Jeremiah 13:12-15; 25:30-33; Daniel 7:13-14; Matthew 16:27; 24:3-51; 25; 26:64; Mark 8:38; 13:32,36; Luke 12:37-38,40; 17:22-24,26-29,31-37; John 11:23-25; 14:1-3; Acts 1:9-11; 3:19-21; Romans 6:9-10; 8:21; 13:12; 1 Corinthians 1:7-8; 4:5; 15:25-26,51-52; Philippians 3:20; 4:5; 1 Thessalonians 1:10; 3:13; 4:13-18; 5:2; 2 Thessalonians 1:7-8,10; 2:7-12; 1 Timothy 4:1; 6:14; 2 Timothy 4:8; Titus 2:13; Hebrews 9:28; 1 Peter 1:5,7,13; 4:7; 2 Peter 3:10,12; Jude 14; Revelation 1:7; 6:12-17; 11:15; 16:12-21; 18:1-5; 19:15-21; 20:5.

God, the Holy Ghost

The Holy Ghost Is Jehovah God

Genesis 1:26-27; Exodus 17:7; Numbers 12:6; Psalm 78:17,21; 139:7-13; Isaiah 6:3,8-10; 11:2; Ezekiel 37:28; Daniel 4:35; Matthew 12:28; 28:19; Luke 1:35; 2:26-29; 11:20; John 3:5-6; 14:17,26; 16:8-11,13; Acts 1:16,20; 2:24; 4:23-25; 5:3-4; 9:31; 13:2,4; 16:6-7,10; 19:11; 28:25; Romans 1:4; 15:16,19; 1 Corinthians 2:10; 3:16; 6:19; 12:6,8,11; 14:25; 2 Corinthians 1:3; 13:14; 2 Thessalonians 3:5; 2 Timothy 3:16; Hebrews 3:7-9; 9:14; 10:15; 13:20; 1 Peter 3:18; 4:14; 2 Peter 1:21; 1 John 5:4,9.

Titles and Names of the Holy Ghost

Genesis 1:2; Nehemiah 9:20; Job 33:4; Psalm 51:11-12; 143:10; Isaiah 4:4; 11:2; 28:6; 61:1; Zechariah 12:10; Matthew 4:1; 10:20; Luke 1:35; 11:13; John 3:6; 14:16-17; 15:26; Acts 5:3-4,9; Romans 1:4; 8:2,9,15; 1 Corinthians 2:11; Galatians 4:6; Ephesians 1:13,17; 4:30; 2 Thessalonians 3:5; 1 Timothy 4:1; Hebrews 9:14; 10:29; 1 Peter 1:11; 4:14; Revelation 1:4; 11:11; 19:10.

The Personality of the Holy Ghost

Genesis 6:3; Job 33:4; Isaiah 48:16; 63:10; Amos 1:1; John 14:17,26; 15:26; 16:8,13-14; Acts 1:16; 2:13; 5:9; 7:51; 8:29; 9:31; 10:19-20; 13:2; 16:1,6-7; 20:28; Romans 8:26; 11:33-34; 15:13,16; 1 Corinthians 2:10-11; 6:11; 12:3,11; Ephesians 4:30; 1 Peter 1:11-12; 2 Peter 1:21.

The Gift of the Holy Ghost

Nehemiah 9:20; Psalm 68:9,18; Isaiah 32:15; 59:21; Ezekiel 39:29; Haggai 2:5; Luke 11:13; John 3:34; 7:38-39; 14:16; 20:22; Acts 2:38-39; 5:32; 10:44; 11:17; 15:8; 2 Corinthians 1:22; 5:5; Galatians 3:14; Ephesians 1:14,16-17; 1 Peter 4:14; 1 John 3:24; 4:13.

Baptism with the Holy Ghost

Ezekiel 36:25; Matthew 3:11; John 1:33; 3:5; Acts 1:5; 2:1-4,38; 10:44; 11:16; 19:2-6; 1 Corinthians 12:13; Ephesians 5:26; Titus 3:5-6; 1 Peter 3:20-21.

Sealing of the Holy Ghost

John 6:27; Romans 4:11; 2 Corinthians 1:22; Ephesians 1:13; 4:30; Revelation 9:4; 7:3.

The Inspiration of the Holy Ghost

Numbers 11:25-27; 12:6; Judges 13:25; 2 Samuel 23:2; 2 Kings 17:13; 2 Chronicles 20:14-17; 36:15-16; Nehemiah 9:30; Isaiah 6:8; Ezekiel 3:24-27; 11:24; Daniel 7:1; Joel 2:28; Amos 3:7-8; Micah 3:8; John 16:8-9; Acts 1:8,16; 2:16-18; 8:29; 11:12; 13:2; 16:6; 28:25; 1 Corinthians 2:10; 2 Timothy 3:16; Hebrews 1:1; 1 Peter 1:11; 2 Peter 1:21; Revelation 1:10.

The Holy Ghost, the Teacher

Proverbs 1:23; Isaiah 11:2; 40:13-14; Ephesians 1:16-17; Nehemiah 9:20; 1 Corinthians 2:12-13,9-10,10,13; John 16:14; Luke 2:26; Acts 21:11; John 14:26; Isaiah 30:21; Ezekiel 36:27; Mark 13:11; Luke 12:12; 1; 12:8; John 14:26; 16:13; Acts 15:28; Revelation 2:7,11,29; 1 Corinthians 2:14

The Holy Ghost, the Comforter

Isaiah 61:3; John 14:16-17,26; 15:26; 16:7; Acts 9:31; Romans 5:3-5; 14:17; 15:13; Galatians 5:5,22; 1 Thessalonians 1:6.

Anointing of the Holy Ghost

Exodus 40:13-15; Leviticus 8:12; 1 Samuel 16:13; 1 Kings 19:16; Psalm 18:50; 20:6; 45:7; 89:20-23; Isaiah 61:1,3; Daniel 9:24; Luke 4:18,21; 2 Corinthians 1:21; 1 John 2:20,27.

Witness of the Holy Ghost

Nehemiah 9:20,30; Psalm 68:9,18; Isaiah 32:15; 59:21; Ezekiel 39:29; Haggai 2:5; Luke 3:22; 11:13; John 1:32-33; 3:34; 7:38-39; 14:16; 15:26; 20:22; Acts 2:38-39; 5:31-32; 10:44; 11:17; 14:3; 15:8; 28:25-27; Romans 8:16; 1 Corinthians 2:4; 2 Corinthians 1:22; 5:5; Galatians 3:14; Ephesians 1:14,16-17; 1 Thessalonians 1:5; Hebrews 2:4; 10:14-15; 1 Peter 4:14; 1 John 3:23-24; 4:13; 5:6-11.

The Power of the Holy Ghost

Genesis 1:2; Job 26:13; Psalm 51:12; 104:30; Ezekiel 37:11-14; Micah 3:8; Zechariah 4:6-7; Matthew 12:28; Luke 1:35; 4:14; 11:20; 24:49; Acts 1:8; 6:5,10; Romans 8:11,26; 15:13,19; 1 Corinthians 2:4; Ephesians 3:16; 6:17; 1 Thessalonians 1:5; 2 Timothy 1:7-8; 1 Peter 3:18.

The Gifts of the Holy Ghost

Genesis 27:28; Leviticus 26:4-6; Numbers 14:8; Deuteronomy 8:18; 1 Chronicles 22:9; 2 Chronicles 1:12; Psalm 4:7; 21:2; 29:11; 34:10; 68:18,35; 84:11; 136:25; 145:15-16; Proverbs 2:6; Ecclesiastes 2:26; 3:13; 5:19-20; Isaiah 42:5-6; 55:4; Ezekiel 11:19; Daniel 2:21; Zechariah 10:1; Matthew 6:11,25-33; 7:7,11; 11:28; 25:15-30; Luke 11:13; John 3:16; 4:10; 6:32-33; 17:22; Acts 8:20; 11:18; Romans 5:16-17; 6:23; 8:32; 11:29; 12:6; 1 Corinthians 7:7; Ephesians 2:8; 4:7-8; Philippians 1:29; 2 Thessalonians 1:7; 1 Timothy 4:4-5; 6:17; James 1:5,17; 4:6; 1 Peter 4:10; 2 Peter 1:3.

The Emblems of the Holy Ghost

Genesis 8:9,11-12; Exodus 13:21; 29:7; 30:30; 2 Samuel 17:12; 1 Kings 19:11; Psalm 1:3; 45:7; 46:4; 68:9; 72:6; 78:14; 133:3; Isaiah 4:4; 6:8; 18:4; 27:3; 30:21; 41:17-18; 44:3; 55:1; 58:11; 61:1,3; Ezekiel 16:9; 34:26-27; 36:25; 37:9-10,14; Zephaniah 1:12; Malachi 3:2-3; Matthew 3:16; 10:16,20; 25:3-4; Mark 4:26-28; Luke 10:34; John 3:5,8; 4:14; 6:27; 7:37-39; 16:13; Acts 2:2-3,6-11; 1 Corinthians 2:10; 12:11; 2 Corinthians 1:22; Galatians 5:22; Ephesians 1:13; 4:30; 5:26; Hebrews 1:9; 3:7-11; 10:22; 1 John 2:20,27; Revelation 3:18; 7:2; 22:17.

Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Ghost

Isaiah 35:4-6; Joel 2:28-29; Matthew 7:22-23; 12:28; 24:24; Mark 16:20; Acts 2:1-4; 8:17,20; 10:44-46; 14:3; 19:6; Romans 15:19; 1 Corinthians 12:4-6,8-11,31; 13:1-3,8; 14:1,12-13; 1 Thessalonians 5:20; 2 Thessalonians 2:9; 1 Timothy 4:14; 2 Timothy 1:6; Hebrews 2:1,4; 12:7; Revelation 13:13-14.

Modern Gift of Tongues—Not Scriptural

Mark 16:17; Acts 2:1,3-4,7-12; 10:1-12,14-15,19,45-46; 11:17; 13:10,19; 19:2,6,10; 1 Corinthians 12:10,28,30; 13:1,8; 14:1,5-6,14,18,21-23,39; Revelation 7:9; 10:11; 11:9; 13:7; 17:15.

Christians, being "Slain in the Spirit"—Not Scriptural

Matthew 28:2-4,11-15; John 18:3-6,12.

Offenses Against the Holy Ghost

Nehemiah 9:30; Isaiah 63:10; Matthew 12:31-32; Acts 5:3-4,9; 7:51; 8:19-20; Ephesians 4:30; 1 Thessalonians 5:19; Hebrews 6:4-6; 10:29; 1 John 5:16.

God, the Trinity

Genesis 1:1,26; 2:24; 3:22; 11:4,7; Deuteronomy 6:4; Psalm 2:1-9; 45:6-8; 110:1-5; Proverbs 30:4; Ecclesiastes 12:1; Isaiah 6:8; 9:6; 48:16; 54:5; 63:9-10; Amos 1:1; Matthew 3:16-17; 4:1; 28:19-20; John 1:1,14; 6:44-46; 14:16,26; 15:26; 20:28; Acts 5:3-4; Romans 1:7; 2 Corinthians 13:14; 1 Timothy 3:16; Titus 2:13; Hebrews 1:8; 9:14; 1 Peter 1:2.

Basic Christian Doctrines

The Fall of Man

Genesis 3:1-8,10-12,15-16,19,24; 5:3; 6:5,12; 8:21; 1 Kings 8:46; Job 11:12; 15:14,16; 21:30; 25:4; Psalm 10:5; 14:2-3; 51:5; 58:3; Proverbs 20:9; Ecclesiastes 7:20; Isaiah 48:8; 53:6; Jeremiah 2:22; 13:23; 16:12; Matthew 15:19; John 3:6,16,19; Romans 3:10,12-16,18,23; 5:12,18; 6:19,23; 7:5,18,23; 8:5-7; 1 Corinthians 2:14; 15:22,48-49; 2 Corinthians 11:3; Galatians 3:22; Ephesians 2:1,3; 4:17-18; Colossians 1:21; 2:13; 1 Timothy 2:14; 2 Timothy 2:26; Titus 1:15; Hebrews 2:14-15; 10:22; 2 Peter 2:14; 1 John 1:8; 5:19.

All Have Sinned

Psalm 53:1; Ecclesiastes 7:20; Isaiah 64:6; John 3:3-7; Romans 1:2,18-32; 3:1-28; 4:2; 5:1,6,8-11,15,18-19; 7:18-23; 8:7-8; 9:32; 10:5; 1 Corinthians 15:50; Galatians 2:16; 3:10,12,22; Titus 3:5.

God Justifies the Ungodly

Isaiah 53:5-6; Matthew 20:28; Romans 3:25; 4:5,24-25; 5:6-8; 8:3,33; 1 Corinthians 6:9-11; 15:3-4; 2 Corinthians 5:21; Galatians 1:4; 3:8,13; Ephesians 5:2; 1 Timothy 1:13-15; Titus 2:14; 3:3-7; Hebrews 9:28; 1 Peter 1:18-19; 2:24; 3:18; 1 John 2:2; 4:9-10; Revelation 1:5; 5:9; 7:14.

Not By Works

Psalm 111:2; Isaiah 41:20; Matthew 7:21-23; 23:25-28; Mark 7:6-9,13; John 3:18; 5:45; 6:29,40; 7:19; Acts 13:39; Romans 3:19-20,27-28; 4:2,13-16; 5:1; 6:14; 7:1-7; 8:1-4; 9:11,16,31-32; 10:4-5; 11:6; 1 Corinthians 1:29-31; Galatians 2:16,19,21; 3:2,5,8,10-13,17-19,21,23-24,26; 4:4-5,8-11,21; 5:3-4,18; 6:13; Ephesians 2:8-10,12-19; Colossians 2:12-23; 2 Timothy 1:9; Titus 3:3-5; Hebrews 7:19; James 2:10-11; 1 John 3:23.

The Lamb of God

Isaiah 53:9; Jeremiah 23:6; Matthew 27:19,24; Mark 15:14; Luke 23:4,14-15; John 8:46; 18:38; 19:4,6; Romans 4:6; 2 Corinthians 5:21; Hebrews 4:15; 7:26-27; 1 Peter 1:19; 2:22; 3:18; 1 John 2:1; 3:5.

The Cross—A Finished Work

Luke 9:23; 22:14-20; Romans 5:1,9,11; 1 Corinthians 6:11; 11:23-26; 15:1-4; 2 Corinthians 5:17-21; Ephesians 1:7; Hebrews 1:3; 7:27; 9:7,12,25-26,28; 10:10,14; 1 Peter 3:18; 1 John 1:7; Revelation 1:5.

Reconciliation with God

Leviticus 8:15; 16:20; Isaiah 53:5; Daniel 9:24; Matthew 5:24-26; Luke 2:14; Romans 5:1-2,6,8,10; 2 Corinthians 5:18-20; Ephesians 1:10; 2:13-14,16-18; Colossians 1:20-22; 2:14; Hebrews 2:17.

“Saved by Grace”

Psalms 45:2; 84:11; Proverbs 3:34; Zechariah 4:7; 12:10; Luke 2:40; 4:22; John 1:14,16-17; Acts 4:33; 11:23; 15:11; 18:27; 20:24,32; Romans 3:8,24; 4:4,16; 5:15,17,20-21; 6:1,14-15; 11:5-6; 12:3; 15:15; 1 Corinthians 1:4,12; 3:10; 15:10; 2 Corinthians 6:1; 8:1; 9:8,14; 12:9; 13:14; Galatians 1:15; 2:9; 5:4; Ephesians 1:6-7; 2:5,7-8; 3:7; 4:29; 6:24; Colossians 4:6; 2 Thessalonians 1:11-12; 2:16; 2 Timothy 2:1; Titus 3:7; Hebrews 4:16; 10:29; 12:15,28; 13:9; James 1:17; 4:6; 1 Peter 1:10,13; 3:7; 4:10; 5:10; 2 Peter 3:18; 3 John 3-4; Jude 4

“Believe the Gospel”—Faith

2 Chronicles 20:20; Psalm 27:13; 116:10; Isaiah 28:16; Matthew 11:22; 21:22; Mark 1:15; 16:16; Luke 24:47; John 1:12; 3:15; 5:46; 6:29,40,47; 10:26-27; 12:36,46; 14:1; 17:20; 20:31; Acts 8:12; 10:43; 11:15-17,21; 13:39; 15:9; 16:31,34; 20:21; 24:14; 26:18,27; Romans 3:21-22,25,27-28; 4:12,16,21; 5:1-2; 10:3-4,14-15,17; 11:20; 12:3; 15:13; 1 Corinthians 2:5; 3:5; 12:9; 2 Corinthians 1:24; 4:13; 5:7; Galatians 2:16,20; 3:14,22,26; 5:6; Ephesians 1:13; 2:8; 3:12,17; 6:16,23; Philippians 1:29; 1 Thessalonians 1:3; 2:13; 1 Timothy 1:4-5,18; 6:12; 2 Timothy 3:15; Philemon 5; Hebrews 4:2-3; 6:12; 11:1-2,6,13; 12:2; James 1:6; 1 Peter 1:5,8; 2:6-7; 5:9; 2 Peter 1:1; 1 John 3:23; 5:1,4-5; Jude 20.

“Repent!”—What is Repentance?

Genesis 6:3; Leviticus 26:40; Judges 10:15-16; 1 Samuel 15:24-30; 2 Samuel 12:13; 1 Kings 8:33,38,47; 21:27-29; 2 Chronicles 6:26; 7:14; 33:12-13; Ezra 9:6-15; Job 33:27; 42:6; Psalm 95:7-8; Proverbs 28:13; Isaiah 1:16-17; 45:22; Jeremiah 8:6; 31:19; Ezekiel 14:6; 16:61,63; 18:30-32; Jonah 3:5-8; Zechariah 12:10; Matthew 3:2; 4:17; 6:19-21; 9:13; 11:20-24; 12:41; 21:29,32; 26:75; 27:3-5; Mark 1:15; 6:12; Luke 13:3,5; 15:7,10,17-21; 16:30-31; 18:13; 19:8; 23:40-41; 24:47; Acts 2:37-38; 3:19; 5:31; 8:22; 11:18; 14:15; 17:30; 19:18; 20:21; 26:20; Romans 2:4; 2 Corinthians 5:17; 7:9-11; Galatians 1:23; Colossians 3:2; 1 Thessalonians 1:9; 2 Timothy 2:25; Hebrews 6:4-6; 12:1-2; James 4:9-10; 1 Peter 3:20; 2 Peter 3:9; Revelation 2:5,16,21; 3:3,19; 9:20; 16:9.

“Be Converted, That Your Sins May Be Blotted Out”

1 Kings 8:35; 18:37; Nehemiah 1:9; Job 36:10; Psalm 7:12; 19:7; 51:13; 78:34; 80:7; 85:4; 119:59; Proverbs 1:23; Isaiah 1:27; 2:2; 11:10; 31:6; 55:7; 60:5; 66:12; Jeremiah 3:7,14; 31:18; 44:5,11; Lamentations 3:40; 5:21; Ezekiel 18:23,27; 33:11; 36:25-27; Daniel 12:3; Matthew 18:3; Luke 15:32; John 6:44; Acts 3:19,26; 11:21,23; 15:3; 21:19; 26:18,20; Romans 15:18; Galatians 1:23-24; 1 Thessalonians 1:9; James 5:19-20.

“God Be Merciful to Me a Sinner”—Confessing Sin

Leviticus 5:5; 26:40-42; Numbers 5:6-7; 12:11; 21:6-7; Joshua 7:19; 1 Samuel 7:6; 12:19; 15:24; 2 Samuel 24:10; Ezra 9:6,13; Nehemiah 1:6-7; 9:4,33-34; Job 7:20; 33:27-28; Psalm 25:11; 32:5; 38:18; 51:1,3; 106:6; Proverbs 28:13; Isaiah 64:5-6; Jeremiah 3:13; 14:7-9,20; Lamentations 1:20; Daniel 9:4; Hosea 5:15; Luke 5:8; 15:21; 18:13; 23:41; James 5:16; 1; John 1:9.

“In the Name of Jesus Christ”—Confessing Christ

Matthew 10:32-33; Mark 8:35; John 1:49; 6:68-69; 7:13; 9:25,33; 11:27; 12:42-43; Acts 4:7-12; 5:29-32,42; 7:52,59; 9:29; Romans 10:9-10; 1 Corinthians 12:3; 1 Timothy 6:12; 2 Timothy 2:12; 1 John 2:23; 4:2-3,15; Revelation 1:9; 2:13; 20:4.

“Except a Man Be Born of Water and the Spirit”—The New Birth.

Deuteronomy 30:6; Isaiah 43:6-7; Jeremiah 24:7; Ezekiel 11:19; 36:26; John 1:13; 3:3-4,6,8; Romans 2:29; 6:4-6; 7:6,22; 8:7-8,16-17,29; 1 Corinthians 4:15; 2 Corinthians 3:18; 4:16; 5:17; Galatians 6:15; Ephesians 2:1,5,10; 4:24; Colossians 2:11; 3:10; Titus 3:5; James 1:18; 1 Peter 1:3,23; 2:2; 2 Peter 1:4; 1 John 2:29; 3:2,9; 4:7; 5:1,4,18.

“Be Baptized Every One of You”—Baptism

Genesis 3:21; Job 29:14; Isaiah 61:10; Matthew 3:5-15; 7:24-27; 22:11-14; 28:19-20; Mark 16:16; Luke 3:21; John 3:3,5-6,22-23; 4:1-2; 14:23-24; Acts 1:5; 2:38-39,41; 8:12,14-25,36-39; 9:18; 10:47-48; 11:15-18; 13:24; 16:15,31-34; 18:8; 19:1,3-5; 22:16; Romans 6:1-4; 7:1-4; 1 Corinthians 1:13-17; 10:2; Galatians 3:27-28; Ephesians 1:13; 4:5,30; 5:26; Colossians 2:1,11-13; 2 Thessalonians 1:8; Titus 3:5-7; 1 Peter 3:20-21; 4:17.

“For The Remission of Sins”—Forgiveness

Exodus 34:6-7; Leviticus 16:30; Nehemiah 9:17; Job 25:4; Psalm 32:1; 51:1,9-13; 65:3; 86:5,15-16; 103:2-4,7-8,12; 130:3; 143:2; Isaiah 1:18; 33:24; 43:25; 44:22; 53:10-12; 54:9-10; 55:1-3,6-11; Jeremiah 31:34; 33:8; 50:20; Daniel 9:9; Jonah 4:2; Micah 7:18-19; Zechariah 13:1; Matthew 1:21; Luke 1:77; 24:47; Acts 3:19; 10:43; 13:38-39; Romans 4:4-8; 5:11,20; 11:26-27; 1 Corinthians 13:4-5; 2 Corinthians 5:17-21; Ephesians 1:6-8; 2:4-9; Colossians 1:14; 2:13-14; Philemon 18-19; Hebrews 1:3; 8:12; 9:12,14; 10:17; 1 Peter 2:24; 3:18; 1 John 1:7-9; 2:12; 4:7-8; Revelation 1:5; 7:14.

“Ye Shall Receive The Gift of the Holy Ghost”

Nehemiah 9:20; Psalm 68:9,18; Isaiah 32:15; 59:21; Ezekiel 39:29; Haggai 2:5; Luke 11:13; John 3:34; 7:38-39; 14:16; 20:22; Acts 2:38-39; 5:32; 10:44; 11:17; 15:8; 2 Corinthians 1:22; 5:5; Galatians 3:14; Ephesians 1:14,16-17; 1 Peter 4:14; 1 John 3:24; 4:13.

“Ye Were Sealed With That Holy Spirit of Promise”

John 6:27; Romans 4:11; 2 Corinthians 1:22; Ephesians 1:13; 4:30; Revelation 7:3; 9:4.

Justification

Genesis 15:6; Exodus 23:7; Leviticus 18:5; Job 9:2-3; 25:4; Psalm 32:1-2; 130:3; 143:2; Isaiah 45:25; 50:8; 53:11; 54:17; 61:10; Jeremiah 23:6; Habakkuk 2:4; Zechariah 3:4-5; Luke 18:14; John 5:24; Acts 13:39; 15:1-29; Romans 1:17; 2:13; 3:20,22,24,27-28,30-31; 4:2,16,25; 5:1,9,17-21; 8:3,30,33-34; 9:31-32; 10:5; 11:6; 1 Corinthians 1:29-31; 6:11; 9:21; 15:17; 2 Corinthians 5:21; Galatians 2:14-21; 3:11; 5:4; Philippians 3:8-9; Titus 3:7; James 2:10.

Salvation

Genesis 3:15; 49:18; Psalm 3:8; 6:4; 37:39; 40:16; 119:81; 149:4; Isaiah 35:4; 45:17,21-22; 49:6,8; 51:6,8; 52:10; 59:16; 61:10; 62:11; 63:1,9; Jeremiah 3:23; Lamentations 3:26; Ezekiel 36:29; Zechariah 9:9,16; Matthew 1:21; 10:22; 18:11; Mark 16:16; Luke 1:69,71,74; 2:30; 19:9; John 3:3,14-17; Acts 4:12; 5:31; 15:11; 16:31; Romans 1:16; 5:8-10; 8:24; 10:9-10; 11:6,11,26; 1 Corinthians 1:18,21; 2 Corinthians 6:2; Galatians 1:4; Ephesians 1:13; 2:5,8-9; 5:23; Philippians 1:28-29; 2:12; Colossians 2:15; 1 Thessalonians 1:10; 5:9; 2 Thessalonians 2:13; 1 Timothy 1:15; 2:4; 2 Timothy 1:9-10; 2:10; 3:15; Titus 2:11; 3:5; Hebrews 1:14; 2:3,10,14-15; 5:9; 7:25; James 1:21; 1 Peter 1:5,10; 2 Peter 3:15; 1 John 3:5; 4:9-10; Jude 3.

Adoption

Genesis 48:5,14,16,22; Exodus 2:10; 4:22; Numbers 6:27; Deuteronomy 8:5; 2 Samuel 7:14; 1 Chronicles 28:6; Esther 2:7; Psalm 27:10; Proverbs 3:11-12; 14:26; Isaiah 62:2; 63:16; Jeremiah 31:1,9,20; Ezekiel 16:3-6; Hosea 2:23; 11:1; Matthew 5:9,16,44-45,48; 6:1-4,6,9,14,18,25-34; 7:7-11; 13:43; Luke 6:35-36; John 1:12-13; 11:52; 20:17; Acts 15:17; Romans 4:16-17; 8:14-17,19,23,29; 9:4,8,24-26; 2 Corinthians 6:17-18; 7:1; Galatians 3:7,26,29; 4:4-7; Ephesians 1:5,11; 3:6; Philippians 2:15; Hebrews 2:11-12; 1 John 3:1-3.

“Baptism with the Holy Ghost”

Ezekiel 36:25; Matthew 3:11; John 1:33; 3:5; Acts 1:5; 2:1-4,38; 10:44; 11:16; 19:2-6; 1 Corinthians 12:13; Ephesians 5:26; Titus 3:5-6; 1 Peter 3:20-21.

The Character of the Renewed Heart

Deuteronomy 30:6; 1 Samuel 1:13; 2:1; 24:5; 1 Kings 8:61; 2 Kings 22:19; 2 Chronicles 17:6; 19:3; Ezra 7:10; Nehemiah 9:8; Psalm 4:4; 9:1; 10:17; 24:4; 27:3,8; 34:18; 40:8; 51:17; 57:7; 73:1; 77:6; 84:2; 97:11; 101:2; 112:7; 119:10-11,32,69,112,145,161; 125:4; Proverbs 10:8; 14:33; 23:15; Jeremiah 4:19; 20:9; 32:40; Lamentations 3:51; Zechariah 10:7; Matthew 5:8; 12:35; Luke 8:15; Acts 2:46; Romans 2:29; 6:17; 2 Corinthians 6:11; Hebrews 10:22.

The Christian Life

Salvation is entirely the work of God.

Ephesians 2:4-10; Hebrews 10:10,14; Revelation 1:5; 1 Corinthians 6:11; Romans 5:9; Ephesians 1:7; 1 John 1:7; Romans 5:11,1; 2 Corinthians 5:17-21.

The Fruit of Repentance: Works of Charity and Love.

Nehemiah 13:14; Ecclesiastes 12:14; Isaiah 26:12; Matthew 3:7-12; 5:16; 6:1-18; 7:15-20; 25:34-40; John 3:21; 10:32; 15:1-8; Acts 9:36; 10:38; Romans 3:20; 2 Corinthians 5:10; 9:8; Galatians 2:16; 5:22-23; Ephesians 2:8-10; Philippians 1:11; 2:13; Colossians 1:10; 3:12-14,17; 2 Thessalonians 2:17; 1 Timothy 2:10; 5:10; 6:17-18; 2 Timothy 1:9; 2:21; 3:16-17; Titus 1:16; 2:7,14; 3:1,5,8,14; Hebrews 6:9-10; 10:24; 13:21; James 1:25; 2:14-20; 3:13,17; 1 Peter 2:12; Revelation 14:13.

Devotion to God

Exodus 22:29; Deuteronomy 6:5; Joshua 24:15; 1 Samuel 12:24; Job 23:12; Psalm 86:9; Proverbs 3:9; Isaiah 46:4; Matthew 4:20-22; 6:24; 19:21,28-29; Mark 8:34; Luke 1:74; 8:3; 9:62; 10:27; 14:33; John 4:34; 17:4; Romans 6:12-13; 12:1,11; 14:8; 1 Corinthians 6:19-20; 10:31; 2 Corinthians 5:15; Philippians 1:20-21; 2:19-22,30; 1 Thessalonians 2:12; 4:1; 1 Peter 4:2,6; Revelation 3:16.

Love to God

Exodus 20:6; Deuteronomy 6:5; 7:9; 11:1,13-15; 13:3; 30:20; Joshua 22:5; Psalm 5:11; 31:23; 69:36; 91:14; 97:10; 116:1; 145:20; Isaiah 56:6-7; Matthew 22:37-38; Mark 12:33; Luke 11:42; John 5:42; 14:31; Romans 8:28; 1 Corinthians 8:3; Galatians 5:22; 2 Thessalonians 3:5; 1 John 2:5,15; 3:17; 4:17-20; 5:1,3; Jude 21.

Love to Christ.

Psalm 35:19; Proverbs 8:17; Song of Solomon 1:4,7; 2:5; 3:2; 5:9-16; 8:6-7; Matthew 10:37-38; 17:5; 25:40; 27:55,57-60; Luke 7:47; 23:28; John 5:20; 8:42; 11:16; 14:15,21,23; 15:18,25; 16:27; 20:11; 21:15-17; Acts 21:13; 1 Corinthians 16:22; 2 Corinthians 5:14; Ephesians 6:24; Philippians 1:9; 2 Timothy 4:8; James 1:12; 1 Peter 1:8; Revelation 2:4; 12:11.

Love to Man.

Genesis 45:15; Exodus 23:4-5; 32:32; Leviticus 19:17,34; 25:35; Deuteronomy 10:19; Ruth 1:16-17; 1 Samuel 20:17; 2 Kings 6:22; Job 31:16-22; Psalm 133:1-2; Proverbs

10:12; 15:17; Isaiah 58:7; Matthew 5:44; 18:15; 22:37-39; 25:35-36; Mark 12:33; John 13:34-35; 15:12; Romans 9:2; 10:1; 12:9-10,14-15,20; 13:8-10; 1 Corinthians 10:24; 12:26; 13:1-8,13; 14:1; 16:14; 2 Corinthians 6:6; 8:7-8; 9:2; Galatians 5:6,13-14,22; 6:2,10; Ephesians 4:2,32; 5:2,25; Philippians 1:9; 2:4; Colossians 1:8; 2:2; 3:13-14; 1 Thessalonians 1:3; 3:12; 4:9; 5:13-14; 1 Timothy 1:5; 2:15; 4:12; 2 Timothy 2:22; Titus 2:4; Hebrews 6:10; 10:24; 13:1; James 1:27; 2:8; 1 Peter 1:22; 2:17; 3:9; 4:8; 2 Peter 1:7; 1 John 2:9-10; 3:10,14,18,23; 4:7,11,20-21; 5:1.

Hospitality: The Key to Church Growth.

Genesis 14:18; 18:3-8; 19:2-3; 24:31; Exodus 2:20; Judges 13:15; 1 Samuel 9:22; 2 Samuel 6:19; 19:32; 2 Kings 4:8; 6:22-23; Nehemiah 5:17; Job 31:17,32; Isaiah 58:7; Luke 14:13-14; 19:6; John 4:40; Acts 16:15; 17:7; 21:16; 28:2,7; Romans 12:13; 1 Timothy 3:2; 5:10; Titus 1:8; Hebrews 13:2; 1 Peter 4:9; 3 John 5-6.

Commitment to Supporting Those in Need.

Acts 12:5; Philippians 1:16,19; Romans 12:15; Galatians 6:2; Job 6:14; Hebrews 13:3; James 1:27; Job 16:5; 29:25; 2 Corinthians 1:4; 1 Thessalonians 4:18; Job 31:19-20; Psalm 82:3; Proverbs 22:22; 31:5.

Charity.

1 Corinthians 13:4-7; Colossians 3:14; Philippians 2:2-5.

Compassion.

Luke 19:41-42; Romans 12:15; 1 Peter 3:8; Job 6:14; Hebrews 13:3; Isaiah 22:4; Jeremiah 9:1; Psalm 35:13; Proverbs 19:17; 2 Corinthians 11:29; Galatians 6:2; 1 Corinthians 12:25-26; 1 John 3:17; John 4:20; Matthew 13:27,33; Hebrews 5:2; Psalm 106:46; Proverbs 19:17; Matthew 10:42; Luke 10:33; 15:20; Exodus 2:6; 2 Samuel 17:27-29; 1 Kings 17:18-19; Nehemiah 1:4; Job 2:11; 30:25; Psalm 35:13-14; John 11:19; 1 Corinthians 9:22.

Widows.

Genesis 38:14,19; Exodus 22:22-24; Leviticus 21:14; 22:13; Numbers 30:9; Deuteronomy 10:18; 14:28-29; 16:11,14; 24:17,19-21; 25:5-6; 26:12-13; 27:19; 2 Samuel 14:2,5; 1 Kings 2:21-24; 17:9-15; Job 22:9; 24:3,21; 27:15; 29:13; 31:16; Psalm 68:5; 78:64; 94:6; 146:9; Proverbs 15:25; Isaiah 1:17,23; 10:1-2; 47:8-9; 54:4; Jeremiah 7:6; 15:8; 18:21; 22:3; 49:11; Lamentations 1:1; 5:3; Ezekiel 22:7; Zechariah 7:10; Malachi 3:5; Matthew 23:14; Mark 12:42-44; Luke 2:37; Acts 6:1; 9:39; Romans 7:3; 1 Timothy 5:3-5,9-14,16; James 1:27.

The Fatherless.

Genesis 11:27-28; Exodus 22:22-24; Numbers 27:1-5; Deuteronomy 10:18; 14:29; 24:17; 27:19; Judges 9:16-21; 2 Samuel 9:3; 2 Kings 11:1-12; Esther 2:7; Job 6:27; 24:3; 29:12-13; Psalm 10:14,18; 68:5; 82:3; 94:6; Proverbs 23:10; Isaiah 1:17,23; 10:1-3; Jeremiah 5:28-29; 22:3; 49:11; Lamentations 5:3; Ezekiel 22:7; Hosea 14:3; Zechariah 7:10; Malachi 3:5; James 1:27.

The Poor.

Exodus 23:6,11; Leviticus 19:9-10; 25:35-36,39,43; Deuteronomy 14:29; 15:7-8,10-11; 24:14; 1 Samuel 2:7-8; Job 1:21; 5:16; 24:4-10; 34:19; 36:15; Psalm 9:18; 10:2,14; 12:5; 14:6; 35:10; 41:1; 68:10; 69:33; 72:12; 74:19,21; 82:3-4; 102:17; 107:41; 109:31; 112:9; 140:12; 146:7; Proverbs 14:21,31; 17:5; 19:1; 20:13; 22:2,9,22; 23:21; 28:11,19,27; 29:7; Isaiah 3:15; 29:19; 41:17; Jeremiah 22:3,16; Ezekiel 18:12; 22:20; Amos 2:6; 4:1; 5:11; 8:5-6; Habakkuk 3:14; Zephaniah 3:12; Zechariah 7:10; Matthew 6:1; 8:20; 19:21; 25:42-45; 26:11; Mark 12:42-44; Luke 3:11; 4:18; 14:13-14; John 12:6; Acts 20:35; Romans 12:13; 2 Corinthians 8:2,7-8,12; 9:7,9,12; Galatians 6:10; Hebrews 13:16; James 1:9; 2:2-5,15-17; 1 John 3:17.

The Character of Saints.

Genesis 6:9; Deuteronomy 7:6; 14:2; 1 Kings 3:6; Psalm 4:3; 15:2; 34:2; 37:26; 51:17; 119:1; Proverbs 16:19,21; 28:1; Isaiah 29:19; 32:8; 54:13; 57:15; 60:21; 66:2; Habakkuk 2:4; Matthew 3:16; 5:3,5-8; Luke 1:6; 2:25; 12:37; John 1:47; 10:3-4,27; Acts 2:42; 8:2; 10:2; 22:12; Romans 8:14; 13:3; 16:19; 2 Corinthians 1:12; 2:17; 5:17; 6:8; 9:13; Ephesians 2:10; Philippians 2:15; Colossians 1:4; 2:5; 3:12; 1 Thessalonians 4:9; Titus 2:14; 3:8; 1 Peter 1:14; 5:5; 2 Peter 2:9; 1 John 2:27; 3:3; Revelation 17:14.

Christian Behavior.

Deuteronomy 6:5; Psalm 1:1-3; 15:4; 19:9-11; 33:1; 50:23; Ecclesiastes 12:13; Micah 6:8; Habakkuk 3:18; Matthew 5:3-12,16,39-41,48; 6:14; 7:12; 22:37-38; 25:36; Mark 11:22; Luke 1:6; 6:31; John 6:29; 7:17; 13:15; 14:11-12,21; 15:10,12,14; 21:15; Acts 20:35; Romans 6:4,18; 8:1; 12:10,13,18,20; 13:1-7; 14:8; 1 Corinthians 5:7; 6:7; 9:27; 13:1-8; 15:58; 2 Corinthians 5:15; 7:1; 8:7; Galatians 5:25; 6:2; Ephesians 4:1,26; 5:1-2,8; 6:1-8; Philippians 1:27; 3:1; 4:4,8,11; Colossians 1:10; 3:5; 1 Thessalonians 2:12; 4:1,12; 5:14-15,22; 2 Thessalonians 3:6; 1 Timothy 4:12; 6:11; 2 Timothy 3:17; Titus 2:7,10,12; Hebrews 12:1,14; 13:1,5; James 1:19,27; 1 Peter 1:7-8,15-16; 2:12,17,21-24; 3:1-7; 1 John 3:23; 5:3-5; Jude 3,23.

Grace is not merited through rituals, sacraments, ordinances, or holy days.

Matthew 23:25-28; Mark 7:6-9,13; John 5:45; 7:19; Acts 13:39; Romans 3:19-20,27-28; 4:13-16; 5:1; 6:14; 7:1-7; 8:1-4; 9:31-32; 10:4-5; Galatians 2:16,19,21; 3:2,5,10-13,17-

19,21,23-24; 4:4-5,8-11,21; 5:3-4,18; 6:13; Ephesians 2:8-10,12-19; Colossians 2:12-23; Hebrews 7:19; James 2:10-11.

We are not saved because of the good deeds we have done.

Psalms 111:2; Isaiah 41:20; Romans 3:20,27-28; 4:2; 9:11,16; 11:6; 1 Corinthians 1:29-31; Galatians 2:16; 3:8,26; Ephesians 2:8-9; 2 Timothy 1:9; Titus 3:3-5.

Lord, Lord, Have We Not Done Many Wonderful Works?

Matthew 7:21-23; Galatians 2:21; John 3:18; 6:40,29; 1 John 3:23

Commitment to God

Genesis 6:22; 12:1-4; 22:3,12; Exodus 5:2; 12:28; 19:5; 23:21-22; 24:7; Numbers 32:12; Deuteronomy 11:13,27-28; 13:4; 28; Joshua 5:6; 22:2-3; 24:24; 1 Samuel 7:3; 12:14; 15:22; 1 Kings 15:11; 17:5; 2 Kings 18:6; 22:2; Ezra 7:10; Nehemiah 9:17; Psalm 18:44; 103:20; 119:35,106; 143:10; Ecclesiastes 12:13; Isaiah 1:19-20; 42:24; Jeremiah 7:23; 26:13; 38:20; Daniel 7:27; 9:10; Haggai 1:12; Matthew 1:24; 2:12; 3:15; Luke 1:6; 11:28; John 15:20; Acts 4:19; 5:29; 26:19; Romans 1:5; 5:19; 6:17; 10:16-17; 13:1; 16:19; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Philippians 2:5-8,12; Hebrews 5:8; 11:6,8; James 1:25; 1 Peter 1:2,14.

Complex Doctrinal Matters.

The Law of Moses vs. the Gospel of Jesus Christ

Anytime you see things like “the law,” “the circumcision,” or the mention of “Israel” or “the Jews” in Paul’s Epistles, these phrases encompass all of the following

- **Animal sacrifices**, which were the **seal** of the Adamic covenant.
- **Circumcision**, which was the **seal** of the Abrahamic covenant.
- **The Ten Commandments**, which were the Mount Sinai Covenant,
- **Sabbath-keeping**, which was the **seal** of the Mount Sinai Covenant.
- **An Earthly Sanctuary**, Solomons Temple, or Herod’s Temple
- A **Levitical Priesthood** descended from Levi,
- The **High Priesthood** descended from Aaron.
- Observing **Feast Days**
- **Not eating meats that are classified as unclean.**
- **Avoiding association with Gentiles.**

The Law of Moses required strict obedience to all its precepts. **Violating even one precept was considered a violation of the entire law, and such violations warranted the death penalty.** According to this law, everyone has sinned. Jesus died for the sins of the entire world that were committed under the first covenant.

Hebrews 9:15 And for this cause he is the mediator of the new testament, **that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament,** they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance.

Romans 10:17 So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.

Paul argued that the Law cannot justify anyone. Salvation is a gift from God, unearned and given by grace through faith. This faith comes from hearing the word of God, particularly through hearing the accounts of the death, burial, and resurrection of Jesus Christ, as recorded in the eyewitness testimonies found in the final chapters of the four Gospels and believing them, followed by repentance, and baptism.

The Temple was destroyed in 70 AD

The temple was destroyed in 70 AD, and the issues surrounding the law were effectively abolished at that time, or at least they should have been. The laws of Moses concerning feast days required an earthly sanctuary, the Levitical priesthood, and the earthly high priesthood, which became impossible to observe once the temple was destroyed.

The Law of Moses required the people of Israel to follow every commandment precisely, without adding to or subtracting from a single word. Without the temple, it is impossible to fully observe the Law of Moses. This puts anyone trying to be justified by the law under the law's curse

Galatians 3:10-13 For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, **Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them.** But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, *it is evident:* for, The just shall live by faith. And the law is not of faith: but, The man that doeth them shall live in them. **Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law,** being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed *is* every one that hangeth on a tree:

The Gospel of Jesus Christ has Replaced the Law of Moses

Anytime you see things like “the law,” “the circumcision,” or the mention of “Israel” or “the Jews” in Paul’s Epistles, these phrases encompass all of the following

- **Animal sacrifices** have been replaced by **Christ’s death on the Cross.**
- **The seal of circumcision** has been replaced by being **sealed by the Holy Spirit** (Ephesians 1:13; 4:30) **at baptism** (Colossians 2:11-12).
- **The Ten Commandments** have been replaced by **the commandments of Christ.**
- **The Sabbath** has been replaced by **resting from trying to achieve salvation through works.**
- **The earthly sanctuary** has been replaced by **the heavenly tabernacle.**
- **The Levitical priesthood,** replaced by **reading scripture, evangelism, and prayer.**
- **The High Priesthood** has been replaced by **Christ, our High Priest in heaven.**
- **Observing feast days** is now abolished (Colossians 2).
- **The dietary restriction** against eating unclean meats is no longer relevant; **what was once considered unclean is now clean.** The only prohibition is to avoid eating meat that has not been bled properly (Acts 15).
- **Avoiding association with Gentiles** is no longer necessary; **Gentiles believers have been engrafted into Israel** (Romans 11).

The Old Covenant—Law of Moses—Abolished

Circumcision—Abolished

Genesis 17:9-14,23-27; 21:3-4; 34:14; Exodus 4:24-26; 6:12; 12:48; Leviticus 12:3; Deuteronomy 10:16; 30:6; Joshua 5:2-3,5,7-8; Judges 14:3; 1 Samuel 14:6; 17:26; 18:25-27; 2 Samuel 3:14; Jeremiah 6:10; Ezekiel 44:7; Matthew 15:26-27; Luke 1:58-61; John 7:22-23; Acts 7:8; 10:28,45; 11:3; 15:24; 16:3; 21:21; Romans 2:25,28-29; 3:30; 4:9,11,13; 1 Corinthians 7:19; Galatians 2:3-5,9,12; 3:3; 5:3-4,6; 6:12; Ephesians 2:11,15; Philippians 3:2-3; Colossians 2:11; Titus 1:10.

The Law of Moses—Abolished

Exodus 18:16; 19:11,13,16-24; 20:18-20; Leviticus 7:37-38; 19:18,35-36; 26:46; Numbers 36:13; Deuteronomy 1:1-3; 4:6,8,10,45; 5:2,5,22-25,27-28; 6:2,5-7; 10:4-5,12-13; 11:18-19; 17:9-11,18-19; 21:23; 28:1,15; 30:10; 31:9-13,26; 33:2,8-10; Joshua 1:8; 8:34-35; 2 Kings 23:24-25; 2 Chronicles 25:4; 31:21; 34:19-21; 35:12; Ezra 7:6; Nehemiah 8:2-3,7,13-18; Psalm 40:7-8; 78:5; 81:4-5; 147:20; Isaiah 42:21; Ezekiel 20:10-11; Malachi 2:7; 4:4; Matthew 5:17-18; 22:39; 23:2; Luke 2:21,46; John 1:17; 2:23; 7:2,10,37; 8:5; 19:7; Acts 7:38,53; 13:15; 15:21; 22:3; 23:3; 24:6; Romans 7:4; 8:3-4; 15:8; 2 Corinthians 3:7,9; Galatians 3:13,21,24; 4:4; Hebrews 2:2; 9:8,11-14; 10:1,11-14,28; 12:20; James 2:8.

The Ten Commandments—The Old Covenant—Abolished

Exodus 31:18; 34:28; Deuteronomy 4:13; 5:2-3; 9:9; Matthew 5:17-19; 28:19-20; Luke 24:44; John 1:17; 5:45; 6:29; 7:19; 13:34; 14:15; 15:12; Acts 8:20-23; 13:39; 16:31; Romans 2:12-13; 3:19-20,27-28; 4:13-16; 5:13-14,17-19; 6:14; 7:1-7; 8:1-4; 9:31-32; 10:4-5; 1 Corinthians 14:37-38; 2 Corinthians 3:3,6-7,9,11,13-14; Galatians 1:6-8; 2:16,19,21; 3:1-5,10-13,16-19,21,23-24; 4:4-5,8-11,21-31; 5:3-4,7,18; 6:13; Ephesians 2:12-16; 5:2; Colossians 2:13-20; 1 Thessalonians 4:9; 2 Thessalonians 1:8; Hebrews 4:15; 7:11-12,18-19; 8:8-9,13; 9:1-4,9-10; 12:18-26; James 2:10-11; 1 Peter 1:22; 4:8,17; 1 John 2:7-8; 3:11,23; 4:21; 5:1-5; 2 John 5; Revelation 12:17.

The Sabbath and Other Feast Days—Abolished

Exodus 16:22-30; 20:1-3,8-11; 31:12-18; 35:2-3; Leviticus 23:2-4,37-38; Numbers 15:32-36; 28:9-10; Deuteronomy 5:12-15,22,32; 6:25; 1 Chronicles 23:31; 2 Chronicles 2:4; 8:12-13; 31:3; Nehemiah 10:33; 13:15-22; Isaiah 1:13-14; Jeremiah 17:21-27; Ezekiel 20:7-8,11-12,16,19-21,24-25,39; 45:16-17; 46:1-11; Hosea 2:11; Matthew 5:18; 12:1,8; 15:3,6,9; 24:20; Mark 2:24,28; Luke 6:1,12; 23:54-56; 24:1; John 5:8-18; Acts 13:42-44; 16:13; 17:1-2; 18:4; 21:20,28; Romans 7:10; 10:5; 14:5; 1 Corinthians 9:19-23; Galatians 3:10-13; 4:10-11; 5:3-6; Ephesians 2:12-16; Colossians 2:14-17; 2 Thessalonians 2:1; Hebrews 10:25; James 2:10-11.

The Tabernacle

Exodus 25:1-9,22; 26:1-18,20,22-36; 27:9-19,21; 29:42-43; 31:2-7; 33:7; 35:4-5,21-35; 36:1,8-25,27-35,37-38; 38:9-18,21; 40:2,8-9,17-22,24,26,29-30,34,36-38; Leviticus 8:10; 16:2; Numbers 1:50; 7:1,89; 9:15-16; 17:7-8; Joshua 5:10-11; 6:24; 18:1; 19:51; 22:19; 1 Samuel 1:7,9,24; 3:3; 21:1-6; 2 Samuel 7:6-7; 1 Kings 2:28; 1 Chronicles 16:39; 21:29; 2 Chronicles 24:6; Psalm 78:60,67; Acts 7:44; Hebrews 8:5; 9:1-7,21.

The First Temple

2 Samuel 7:2,5-9,12-13; 1 Kings 3:4; 5:3,6-15; 6:1-10,12-13,15-16,18-28,31-38; 7:15; 1; 7:16-22; 8; 14:25-26; 2 Kings 6:17; 12:4-14,17-18; 16:14,18; 1 Chronicles 17:12; 21:28-30; 22:1-8,11,14-19; 29:2-9,19; 2 Chronicles 2:1-2,5,7-10,13-14,17-18; 3:1-7,11-17; 4:9; 5:1-10,13; 6:1; 7:2-3,12; 12:9; 23:5,12; 24:4-13; 28:20-21; Psalm 74:2; 84:1-7; 132:2-5; Isaiah 2:2-3; 56:7; Jeremiah 26:18; Micah 3:12; Matthew 21:13; Acts 7:47-48.

The Second Temple

Ezra 1:1,3-4,7-11; 3; 4:1-16,24; 5:2-17; 6:1-12,15-18; Isaiah 44:28; Daniel 9:27; 11:31; Haggai 1:1-6,8-11; 2:3,7-9,15,17,19; Zechariah 4:4-10; 8:9; Malachi 3:1; Matthew 4:5; 21:12-13; 24:2,15; 26:61; 27:51; Mark 13:1-2; 14:49; Luke 1:10; 2:22,27; 4:9; 18:10; 21:5-6; John 2:14-17,20; 10:22-23; Acts 3:2,11; 6:13; 21:27-30; Ephesians 2:13-14.

The Church of Israel

Genesis 17:10-14; Exodus 10:25; 12:47-48; 18:20; 23:17; 24:7,11; 29:9,45-46; 31:13; 34:20; Leviticus 1:2; 4:13; 10:11; 13:46; 15:31; 23:2; Numbers 5:2-4; 9:14; 15:15,29-30; 16:3; 19:20; 27:17; 31:16; Deuteronomy 4:5-14,23; 10:8; 12:5; 16:12,17; 23:1-4; 26:18; 31:11; 2 Chronicles 5:13; 30:21; Nehemiah 8:4-5; Psalm 5:7; 95:6; Isaiah 1:14; Ezekiel 44:7,9; John 9:28-29; Acts 7:35,38; Romans 3:2; 9:4,6-8; 11:2-7; Galatians 4:24-26; Hebrews 9:1,10; 10:1; 12:22-23.

Synagogues

1 Samuel 19:18-24; 2 Kings 4:23; Nehemiah 8:1-8,18; 9:3,5; 13:1; Psalm 74:8; Matthew 4:23; 6:5; 10:17; 12:9-10; 23:6,34; Mark 1:39; 5:22; Luke 4:16-17,20-21; 7:5; 12:11; 13:10; 21:12; John 9:22; 12:42; 16:2; Acts 6:9; 9:2,20; 13:5,14-15; 15:21; 17:1,17; 18:8,17; 22:19; James 2:2.

Not Under the Works of the Law—Romans & Galatians

Romans 2:12-15,17-18,20,23,25-27; 3:19-21,27-28,31; 4:2,6,13-16; 5:13,20; 6:14-15; 7:1-9,12,14,16; 9:11; 7:21-23,25; 8:2-4,7; 9:4,31-32; 10:4-5; 11:6; 13:3,8,10,12; Galatians 2:19,16,21; 3:2,5,10-13,17-19,21-25; 4:4-5,21; 5:3-4,18-21,14,24,22-23; 6:2,13.

The New Covenant—Teaching All Nations to Observe Christ's Commandments

Matthew 28:18-20 And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, **All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.** Go ye therefore, and **teach all nations**, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: **Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you:** and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

The Law of Liberty—Love One Another

Matthew 5:22-24,27-28,38-45; 6:14-15; 7:12,15-20; 26:41; Mark 9:41; 11:25; Luke 6:36-37; 10:27; 11:41; 17:3-4; 19:8-10; John 3:6; 13:34; 15:12; Romans 6:14-15; 12:10; 13:8-10; 1 Corinthians 13:4-7; Galatians 5:13-14,22-23; Ephesians 4:2; Philippians 2:2-4; 1 Thessalonians 3:12; 4:9; Hebrews 10:24; James 2:8; 1 Peter 1:22; 3:8; 1 John 2:1-2; 3:23; 4:7,11-12,20.

The Royal Law—The Commandments of Jesus

Matthew 4:4,7,10,17,19; 5:11-12,16,21-24,27-37,39-45,48; 6:1-26,28,31-34; 7:1-27; 8:22; 9:2,13,22,29,38; 10:7-39; 11:15,28-29; 12:33; 13:9,43; 15:10-11,16-20; 16:6,24; 18:6-22; 19:8-9,14,16-19,21; 20:25-28; 22:21,37-40; 23:2-4,8-10,16-28; 24:4-6,15-18,23,26,32-35,42,44; 25:13,34-46; 26:26-28,41,52; 28:18-20; Mark 1:15,17; 4:9,23-24; 6:10-11; 7:14-16; 8:15,34; 9:23,39-41,43,45,47,50; 10:5-12,14-15,21; 11:22,24-25; 12:17,29-31,38-40; 13:5-7,9-11,14-16,21-23,28-29,32-33,35-37; 14:22,38; 16:15; Luke 4:4,8,12; John 13:34-35; 14:15,23-24; 15:2,12,14,17.

The Commandments of the Apostles

Acts 13:40-41; 17:11; Romans 7:1-7; 12:16; 13:1,5,13; 16:17; 1 Corinthians 1:10; 5:9-13; 9:24; 13:1-3; 14:1,20,26-30,34-35; 1; 14:37-38,40; 15:58; 16:13,22; 2 Corinthians 3:3-18; 6:13; 13:5,11; Galatians 4:21-31; 5:1,16; 6:1; Ephesians 2:11-12; 4:26,31; 5:18; 6:1,5; Philippians 1:27-28; 2:1-2; 3:15-16; 4:5; Colossians 3:8,20; 1 Thessalonians 5:8,14,27; 2 Thessalonians 3:6,14-15; 1 Timothy 2:1-2,11-12; 3:2; 5:20-22; 6:12,14; 2 Timothy 2:8; 3:15-17; Titus 1:10-13; 2:1-10; 3:1,10,14; Hebrews 10:24-25,35; 12:15; 13:7,17,24; James 1:19-20,22; 2:1,12; 3:14; 5:9; 1 Peter 1:10-13; 2:11-12,17; 3:8-9; 4:7; 5:8; 2 Peter 1:19-21; 1 John 3:23; 4:5-6; 2 John 6.

Death

The Death of Christ

Numbers 21:8; Isaiah 53:6,8-10,12; Daniel 9:26; Zechariah 13:7; Matthew 20:18-19,28; 26:53; 27:22-23,26-35,38,45,51-53; Luke 22:19-20; 24:46; John 3:14; 10:17-18; Acts 17:3; Romans 6:3-8; 1 Corinthians 1:18,23; 11:26-29; Galatians 2:20; 3:13; Ephesians 5:2; Philippians 2:8; 1 Thessalonians 5:10; Hebrews 12:2.

The Dead

Genesis 20:3; 23:2; 25:8; 27:35; 37:34; 46:4; 50:3,10; Leviticus 19:28; 21:1-3,10-11; Numbers 5:2; 6:6-7; 14:29,32-33; 19:11-16,18; Deuteronomy 14:1-2; 26:14; Ruth 1:8; 1 Samuel 28:7-8; 2 Samuel 3:31; 14:2; 19:4; 1 Kings 13:24; 17:22; 2 Kings 4:34-36; 13:21; 19:35; 2 Chronicles 34:5; Job 1:19; 7:9; 14:10,14; Psalm 31:12; 88:5; 106:28; 115:17; 143:3; Ecclesiastes 9:5-6; Isaiah 8:19; 26:14,19; 59:10; Jeremiah 9:17-18; 16:6-7; 31:15; 48:36; Ezekiel 44:25; Nahum 3:3; Matthew 2:18; 9:23,25; 22:25; 28:4; Mark 5:38; Luke 7:15; John 11:33,44; 19:40; Acts 9:37,40; 20:12; 24:15; Romans 4:19; 6:2,8,11; 7:4; 2 Corinthians 5:4; Ephesians 2:1,5; 1 Timothy 5:6; James 2:17,26; Revelation 1:17.

Death, Natural

Genesis 2:17; 3:19; 5:24; 49:33; Deuteronomy 31:16; 32:39; 2 Kings 2:11; 20:1; Job 1:21; 3:17-19; 14:1-2,5; 16:22; Psalm 39:4; 56:12; 90:12; 104:29; 115:17; 118:17; Ecclesiastes 8:8; 9:10; Isaiah 38:18,20; Hosea 13:14; Luke 12:20; 20:36; John 9:4; 11:11; Acts 5:10; 24:15; Romans 5:12; 6:2,9; 1 Corinthians 15:21-22,26; 2 Corinthians 5:1; Philippians 1:23; Colossians 2:20; 1 Timothy 6:7; 2 Timothy 1:10; Hebrews 2:15; 9:27; 11:5; 2 Peter 1:14; Revelation 1:18; 21:4.

The Death of Saints

Genesis 25:8; 35:29; 49:33; 50:24; Numbers 20:28; 23:10; Deuteronomy 34:5; Joshua 23:14; 24:29; 1 Kings 2:2; 2 Kings 13:14,20; 22:20; Job 3:17; 14:14; Psalm 23:4; 48:14; 116:15; Proverbs 14:32; Isaiah 26:19; 57:1-2; Daniel 12:2; Luke 2:29; 16:22,25; 23:43; John 20:17; Acts 9:37; 1 Corinthians 15:18,51-55; 2 Corinthians 5:8; Philippians 1:21,23; 1 Thessalonians 4:13-18; 2 Thessalonians 1:7; 2 Timothy 4:8; Hebrews 11:13; Revelation 2:10; 14:13.

Death, A Sleep

Genesis 2:7; 3:4; 25:8; Exodus 7:11; 1 Samuel 28:3-25; 1 Kings 2:10; 11:21,43; 14:20,31; 15:8,24; 16:6,28; 22:40,50; 2 Kings 8:24; 10:35; 13:9,13; 14:16,21-22,29; 15:7,22,38; 16:20; 20:21; 21:18; 24:6; Job 4:17; 14:12,21; 17:13; 27:3; Psalm 115:17; 146:4; Ecclesiastes 9:5-6,10; 12:7; Ezekiel 18:20; Daniel 2:2; Matthew 9:24-25; 13:43; 22:30;

Mark 5:39-42; 12:25; Luke 8:49-56; John 5:28-29; 11:11-14,23,26-27,34,39,43-44; 20:17; Acts 2:29,34; 5:2,29; 16:16-18; 1 Corinthians 15:3-4,50-55; 2 Corinthians 5:1-8; Philippians 1:21-24; 1 Thessalonians 4:13-18; 1 Timothy 6:15-16; 2 Timothy 4:6-8; James 2:26; 2 Peter 3:10; 1 John 3:2; Revelation 12:9; 16:3,14; 22:12.

Death, according to the Apostle Paul

According to Paul, there are two bodies: one earthly, made of flesh and blood, and one heavenly, given at the second coming. There is no disembodied state of existence in between without a body, which Paul refers to as being “unclothed.”

1 Corinthians 15:42-44,50-57; 2 Corinthians 5:1-10; 1 Thessalonians 4:2-3,13-18; 5:17.

The Death of the Wicked

Numbers 16:32; 2 Samuel 18:9-10; 1 Kings 22:34; 2 Kings 9:33; 2 Chronicles 23:15; 36:11-13; Esther 7:10; Job 18:11-15,17; 21:13; 27:19-21; Psalm 34:16; 49:14; 73:19; Proverbs 10:7; 11:7; 29:1; Isaiah 14:9; Jeremiah 34:5; Ezekiel 3:19; 18:23,32; Daniel 5:30; Matthew 27:5; Luke 12:20; 16:22-23; John 8:21; Acts 1:18,25; 5:5,9-10; 12:23.

Death of the Wicked, Eternal

Psalm 9:17; Proverbs 14:12; Daniel 12:2; Matthew 7:13; 10:28; 23:33; 25:30-31,41,46; Mark 9:44; Luke 16:23-26; John 3:16; 5:29; 8:51; Acts 4:12; Romans 2:8-9; 6:16,23; 8:13; 9:22; 1 Thessalonians 1:10; 2 Thessalonians 1:7-9; James 1:15; 4:12; 5:20; 2 Peter 2:12,17; Revelation 2:11; 19:20; 20:6; 21:8.

Sins unto Death—Apostasy

Romans 1:28-32; 1 Corinthians 6:9-10; Galatians 5:19-21; Ephesians 2:2-3; 5:3-6; Colossians 3:5-6; 1 Timothy 1:9-10; 1 John 5:16-17; Revelation 21:8; 22:15.

The Millenium

Genesis 1:2; Psalm 68:2; Isaiah 2:21; 11:4; 24:1,3,22; 35:10; 65:17; Jeremiah 4:23-26,28; 25:33,35; Zechariah 14:1,4-5,10; Malachi 4:3; Matthew 24:28,30-31,33,37-39,48; 25:31,41; Luke 8:31; 17:26-29,31-37; 21:28; John 5:28-29; 13:33,36; 14:1-3; Romans 10:7; 1 Corinthians 6:2-3; 15:51-55; Philippians 3:20-21; 1 Thessalonians 4:16-17; 5:3; 2 Thessalonians 1:7-9; 2 Peter 3:3-4,10,13; 1 John 3:2; Revelation 1:7,18; 6:12-17; 9:1-2,11; 11:7; 13:3,12; 16:18-21; 17:8; 20:1-11; 21:1-5,8; 22:11-12.

Hell—Lake of Fire

Sins That Result in Being Outside the City of God.

If not repented of:

Mark 1:15; Luke 12:47-48; 18:13-14; 24:47; Romans 1:28-32; 6:17-19; 1 Corinthians 6:9-11; 12:2; Galatians 5:19-21; Ephesians 2:1-3; 5:3-6; Colossians 3:5-6; 1 Timothy 1:9-10; Titus 3:3-6; 1 Peter 4:2-3; 1 John 1:7,9; 2:1-2; 5:16-17; Revelation 21:8; 22:15.

We Must All Appear Before the Judgment Seat of Jesus Christ.

Deuteronomy 10:17; 1 Kings 8:32,39; 2 Chronicles 19:7; Job 34:11,19; Psalm 62:12; Proverbs 24:12; Isaiah 3:10-11; Jeremiah 32:19; Ezekiel 7:27; 18:30; 33:20; Matthew 16:27; 22:16; Acts 10:34-35; Romans 2:5-11; 1 Corinthians 3:8; 4:5; 2 Corinthians 5:10; Galatians 2:6; 6:7-8; Ephesians 6:8-9; Colossians 3:24-25; 1 Peter 1:17; Revelation 2:23; 20:12-13; 22:12.

The Judgment

1 Chronicles 16:33; Job 21:30; Psalm 9:7; 96:13; 98:9; 130:3; 143:2; Ecclesiastes 3:17; 11:9; 12:14; Isaiah 28:16-17; Daniel 7:10; Matthew 7:22; 11:20-24; 12:36-37; 13:40-42; 25:31-32,34-41,46; Mark 13:32-33; Luke 11:31-32; John 5:22,27; 12:48; Acts 17:30-31; 24:25; Romans 2:5,12,14-16; 3:19; 8:33-34; 1 Corinthians 4:5; 6:2; 2 Corinthians 5:9-11; 2 Timothy 4:1,8; Hebrews 6:2; 9:27; 10:27; 12:23; James 2:12; 1 Peter 4:5; 2 Peter 2:4; 3:7,11,14; 1 John 4:17; Jude 6; Revelation 3:5; 6:17; 11:18; 20:4,12-13.

Purgatory—Not Scriptural

John 1:7; Romans 5:1,9,11; 1 Corinthians 6:11; 2 Corinthians 5:17-21; Ephesians 1:7; Hebrews 7:27; 9:7,12,25-26,28; 10:10,14; 1 Peter 3:18; 1 John 1:7; Revelation 1:5.

The Punishment of the Wicked

Leviticus 26:16,18-20,22,25-26,29-30,32-33,36-37; 1 Samuel 15:23; Nehemiah 9:26-27; Esther 7:10; Job 4:8; Psalm 9:17; 35:8; 37:15; 52:5; 57:6; 64:7; 73:3-19; 78:50; 91:8; 92:7; 94:23; Proverbs 11:31; 22:8; 29:1; Isaiah 3:11; 8:22; 10:10-12; 13:11; 24:21; 33:14; 49:26; 57:17; Jeremiah 11:21-22; 16:18; 21:14; 30:16,20; 36:31; 51:13; Lamentations 3:39; Ezekiel 3:17-18; 18:4,13,20; Daniel 12:2; Hosea 4:6-9; 12:2; Zephaniah 1:15; Matthew 5:29; 8:12; 11:21-24; 16:27; 23:33; 25:31,41; Mark 3:29; 16:16; Luke 10:13-15; 12:5,20,47-48; 14:11; 16:23; John 3:36; 5:29; Romans 1:28; 2:6,9; 5:12-17; 6:21,23; 11:20; 2 Corinthians 5:10; Galatians 6:8; 1 Thessalonians 5:3; 2 Thessalonians 1:6,8-9; Hebrews 2:2; 3:18; 4:2; 2 Peter 2:17; Jude 7,13; Revelation 2:11; 14:10-11; 21:8.

Hell

Psalm 9:17; Proverbs 5:5; 9:18; 15:24; 23:14; Isaiah 30:33; 33:14; Ezekiel 32:27; Matthew 3:12; 5:29; 10:28; 13:42,50; 16:18; 25:41; 2 Peter 2:4; Jude 6,23; Revelation 14:10; 19:20; 20:10,15.

Lake of Fire, Unquenchable, Ends in Ashes

Genesis 1:5; Numbers 11:2; Deuteronomy 32:22; 1 Samuel 1:22; 2 Samuel 19:4; 2 Kings 22:17; 2 Chronicles 34:25; Job 21:30; Psalm 9:17; Proverbs 16:4; Isaiah 34:10; 43:17; 47:12-15; 66:24; Jeremiah 7:20; 17:27; Ezekiel 20:47-48; Zephaniah 1:14; Malachi 4:1,3; Matthew 5:22; 10:28; 25:46; 26:6-13; Mark 9:42-48; 14:3-13; Luke 7:36-50; 10:38-42; 12:46-48; 16:23,31; John 5:29; 11:1,9; 12:1-11; Romans 2:5; 9:22; 1 Peter 2:8; 2 Peter 2:4,6,9; 3:7,9-11; Jude 6-7; Revelation 6:17; 14:10-11; 16:14; 20:5,10-11,13-15.

The Wages of Sin is Death, Second Death, an Everlasting Punishment

Psalm 9:17; Proverbs 14:12; Daniel 12:2; Matthew 7:13; 10:28; 23:33; 25:30-31,41,46; Mark 9:44; Luke 16:23-26; John 3:16; 5:29; 8:51; Acts 4:12; Romans 2:8-9; 6:16,23; 8:13; 9:22; 1 Thessalonians 1:10; 2 Thessalonians 1:7-9; James 1:15; 4:12; 5:20; 2 Peter 2:12,17; Revelation 2:11; 19:20; 20:6; 21:8.

Genesis 3:4 And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:

The New Heavens and Earth—Eternal Life

Christ's Kingdom Will Fill the Whole Earth.

Daniel 2:35; 7:27; Matthew 5:3-12; 7:7; 21:22; Mark 11:23-24; Luke 3:5; 11:9; John 3:22; 11:22; 14:1-3,13-14,20; 15:7,16; 16:19,23-24,26; Ephesians 3:20; James 1:5; 5:1,16; Revelation 21:1-4,6.

Eternal Life.

Psalms 21:4; 133:3; Daniel 7:18; 12:2; Matthew 19:29; 25:46; Mark 10:17; John 3:15; 4:14; 5:24,29,39; 6:27,40,47,50-58,68; 10:28-29; 12:25; 17:2-3; Acts 13:46,48; Romans 2:7; 3:10-19; 5:17,21; 6:23; 2 Corinthians 5:1; Galatians 6:8; 1 Timothy 4:8; 6:12,19; 2 Timothy 1:1,10; Titus 1:2; 3:7; 1 John 1:2; 2:25; 3:15; 5:11,13,20; Jude 21; Revelation 2:7.

God Himself Shall Dwell with Men.

Genesis 17:7-8; Jeremiah 31:33; 32:38; Zechariah 13:9; 2 Corinthians 6:18; Hebrews 8:10; 11:16; Revelation 21:3,7.

God Shall Wipe Away All Tears.

Isaiah 25:8; 30:19; 35:10; 60:20; 61:3; 65:18-19; Jeremiah 31:13; Hosea 13:14; Matthew 5:4; 11:5; 22:32; 1 Corinthians 15:26,54-58; Hebrews 2:14-15; Revelation 7:17; 20:14; 21:4; 22:3.

The Water of Life.

Exodus 17:5-6; Numbers 20:7-13; Psalm 36:9; Isaiah 12:3; 55:1-3; Jeremiah 2:13; Hosea 14:4; Joel 3:18; John 4:10,14; 6:29-41; 7:37-38; Romans 3:24; 8:32; 1 Corinthians 2:12; 3:5,21; 10:4; 1 John 5:4-5; Revelation 7:17; 21:6; 22:1,17.

The Tree of Life.

Genesis 2:9; 3:22,24; Revelation 2:7; 22:2,14.

Animals In the New Earth.

Genesis 7:9,15; Isaiah 8:19-22; 11:6-9; 65:17-19,25; 66:22-24; Ezekiel 10:9-16; 34:15,25; Hosea 2:18; Matthew 24:37; Luke 12:6-7; Acts 10:9-16; Romans 8:17-25; 2 Corinthians 5:19; 7:9,15; 2 Peter 3:13; Revelation 21:1,5.

New Jerusalem.

Genesis 17:7-8; Psalm 48:1-3; 87:3; Isaiah 52:1; Ezekiel 36:28; Zechariah 8:8; John 14:1-3; Galatians 4:25-26; Hebrews 11:8-10,16; 12:22-23; 13:14; Revelation 3:12; 21:2,10,12-21,25; 22:2,14.

God Is Our Father.

Deuteronomy 32:6; 1 Chronicles 29:10; Proverbs 4:9; Isaiah 56:5; Jeremiah 3:19; Daniel 12:3; Hosea 1:10; Matthew 24:47; 25:34; Mark 14:36; Luke 11:2; 12:32; 19:17; 22:29,42; John 20:17; Romans 8:15-17; 1 Corinthians 2:12; 9:25; 2 Corinthians 1:7; Galatians 3:7,9,26,29; 4:5-7; Ephesians 1:5,11-14; 3:6; 2 Timothy 2:5,12; 4:8; Titus 3:7; Hebrews 1:14; 6:12,17; 11:9; James 1:12; 2:5; 1 Peter 1:4; 3:7; 5:4; Revelation 1:6; 2:10; 3:11; 4:4; 5:10.

We will be Like the Angels.

Romans 8:18; Revelation 10:1; 1 Corinthians 15:42-54; Hebrews 12:22-23; Revelation 18:1.

We Shall Be Like Him.

Daniel 10:5-6; Matthew 17:1-7; Mark 9:3; 1 John 3:2; Revelation 1:14-16.

Joint Heirs With Christ.

Jeremiah 49:2; Romans 4:14; 8:17; Galatians 3:29; Titus 3:7; Hebrews 1:14; 6:17; 11:9; James 2:5; 1 Peter 3:7.

First Century Churches—Assemblies of Christians in Houses

Do not call any Man upon the Earth Rabbi or Father.

Matthew 23:8-10 But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren. And call no man your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven. Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, even Christ.

John 10:5 And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers.

Sermons reflect the beliefs of the preacher's denomination.

Ephesians 4:14 That we *henceforth* be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, *and* cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive;

Do not add to or take away from the word of God.

Deuteronomy 4:2; 12:32; Proverbs 30:6; Matthew 15:6-9,13; Revelation 22:18-19.

Christ said, “Beware of the Leaven” or Doctrines of Religious Leaders

Matthew 16:6 Then Jesus said unto them, *Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.*

It only takes a little leaven to leaven the whole lump of bread.

1 Corinthians 5:6-7; Galatians 5:9

Babylon the Great is Fallen—Come out of Her, My People.

Revelation 18:2-4 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, **Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.** For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies. And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, **Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.**

The Woman—House Churches—Hidden Throughout History.

Revelation 12:6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred *and* threescore days.

House Churches: The Only Churches in the New Testament.

Matthew 18:20; John 4:21; Acts 2:46-47; 8:3; Romans 16:5; 1 Corinthians 1:11-13; 2:2; 3:3-6,9,22; 4:5-6; 16:19; 2 Corinthians 1:24; Colossians 4:15; 1 Timothy 3:5,15; Philemon 2.

Avoid Being Brainwashed—Stop Listening to Sermons

2 Corinthians 11:3-4 But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or *if* ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with *him*.

Avoid False Prophets.

Matthew 7:15 Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves

Exodus 4:10; Deuteronomy 13:1-5; 18:21-22; 1 Kings 22:21-22; Nehemiah 6:14; Proverbs 9:7-8; Isaiah 28:7; Jeremiah 1:6; 1; 1:7; 2:8; 5:13,31; 6:14; 14:14; 23:11,13-18,21,26-28,30-32; 27:9,15-16; 29:31; Ezekiel 13:3-4,10; 14:9; 22:25,28; Micah 3:5,11; Zephaniah 3:4; Matthew 7:6,15-16; 10:14-15; 15:26; 16:12; 24:4-5,11,24; Mark 13:22; Luke 6:26; 12:1; John 10:3-5,16,27; Acts 13:6; 20:17-30; Romans 16:17-18; 1 Corinthians 1:17; 2:1,4,13; 2 Corinthians 10:10; 11:6,13-15; Ephesians 5:3-6; Philippians 1:1; Colossians 2:8; 1 Timothy 3:1-3,8; 4:1; 2 Timothy 3:13; 4:3; Titus 1:7,10-11; 1 Peter 5:1-2; 2 Peter 2:1-3; 1 John 2:21-22,26; 4:1-3; Jude 4; Revelation 2:2,20.

Avoid False Doctrines.

Titus 3:10 A man that is an heretick after the first and second admonition reject;

Isaiah 8:20; Jeremiah 23:16; 29:8; Micah 3:6-7; Matthew 24:5; Acts 20:29-30; Romans 16:17-18; 2 Corinthians 11:13; Galatians 1:6-9; Ephesians 4:14; Colossians 2:8; 2 Thessalonians 2:11; 1 Timothy 1:4; 4:1; 6:3-4,20; 2 Timothy 2:18; 3:8-9; 4:3-4; Titus 1:11; 3:9; Hebrews 13:9; 2 Peter 2:1-3; 1 John 4:1; 2 John 10; Jude 4; Revelation 2:14-15.

Avoid Conflicts and Debates.

Romans 1:29; 13:13; 1 Corinthians 1:11; 3:3; 2 Corinthians 12:20; Galatians 5:19-21; Philippians 1:15; 1 Timothy 6:4; Titus 3:9.

Avoid Divisions and Seditions

Romans 16:17-18; 1 Corinthians 3:3; Galatians 5:19-21.

Avoid Those Who Cause Divisions

1 Corinthians 1:10-13; 11:18; 12:24-25; 1:13; 12:13; John 17:21-23; 10:16; 1 Corinthians 11:16; 3:3; Romans 16:17; Matthew 12:25.

Avoid Emulations and Indignation

John 2:17; Acts 5:17; 13:45; Romans 10:2; 13:13; 1 Corinthians 3:3; 2 Corinthians 7:7,11; 9:2; 11:2; 12:20; Galatians 5:19-21; Philippians 3:6; Colossians 4:13; Hebrews 10:27; James 3:14,16.

Avoid Sects and Heresies

Acts 5:17; 15:5; 24:5,14; 26:5; 28:22; 1 Corinthians 11:19; Galatians 5:19-21; 2 Peter 2:1.

From Such Withdraw Thyself

Genesis 19:12-13; Exodus 4:10; Numbers 16:26-27; Psalm 1:1; Isaiah 48:20; 52:11; Jeremiah 1:6; 1; 1:7; 50:8; 51:6,45,50; Matthew 7:15-16; 16:12; 18:17; 24:4-5,11,15-16,24,26; Mark 13:22; Luke 6:26; 12:1; Acts 5:17; 15:5; 20:29-30; Romans 16:17-18; 1 Corinthians 1:17; 2:1,4,13; 5:9,11,13; 11:19; 2 Corinthians 10:10; 11:6; Galatians 5:19-21; Ephesians 5:3-6; 2 Thessalonians 3:6,14; 1 Timothy 3:2-3,8; 4:1-3; 6:4-5; 2 Timothy 3:13; 4:3; Titus 1:7,10-11; 3:10; 1 Peter 5:1-2; 2 Peter 2:1-2; 1 John 2:26; 4:1; 2 John 10; Jude 4; Revelation 18:4.

House Churches—A Guard Against False Doctrines and Heresies

Matthew 18:20; John 4:21; Acts 2:46-47; 8:3; Romans 16:5; 1 Corinthians 1:11-13; 2:2; 3:3-6,9,22; 4:5-6; 16:19; 2 Corinthians 1:24; Colossians 4:15; 1 Timothy 3:5,15; Philemon 2.

Worship God in the privacy of your home and in secret.

Matthew 6:5-6 And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites *are*: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly.

Read Scriptures Without the Influence of Human Interpretations.

Psalms 56:5 Every day they wrest my words: all their thoughts *are* against me for evil.

2 Peter 3:16 As also in all *his* epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which **they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as *they do* also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction.**

Psalms 12:6-7; 19:7; 119:89,160; Proverbs 30:5-6; Isaiah 32:17; 40:8; Malachi 3:6; Matthew 15:3; 22:29; 23:33; 24:35; Mark 7:7-8; John 14:23-24; 17:17; Acts 17:11; Romans 3:4; 16:17-18; 1 Corinthians 8:2; 14:33; Galatians 1:8-9; Colossians 2:8; 1 Thessalonians 2:13; 2 Timothy 3:15-16; Hebrews 8:11; 12:11; 13:8; James 3:17; 1 Peter 1:23,25; 2 Peter 1:21; Revelation 17:5; 22:18-19.

Offerings are for the Poor—Not to Make the Minister Wealthy

James 1:27 Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To **visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction**, *and* to keep himself unspotted from the world.

Job 29:12-13; 31:15-20; Psalm 68:5; Isaiah 1:16-17; 56:11; 58:6-7; Matthew 10:10; 25:34-46; Luke 10:7; Acts 11:28-30; 24:17; Romans 12:13; 15:25-26; 1 Corinthians 9:4-15; 16:1-4; 2 Corinthians 9:12-15; Galatians 2:10; 5:6; 6:6,9-10; Philippians 4:17-18; 1 Timothy 3:3,8; 5:17-18; 2 Timothy 2:6; Titus 1:7,11; Philemon 5; Hebrews 6:10; James 1:27; 1 Peter 5:2; 1 John 3:17-19; 3 John 5-8; Jude 11.

Their Eyes are Closed.

2 Timothy 4:3 For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;

Isaiah 6:9-10; Psalm 69:23; Isaiah 29:10-12; 44:18; Proverbs 16:30; Luke 19:42; Romans 11:7; Ephesians 1:18; 1 John 2:11; Ephesians 4:18; Matthew 11:25

House Churches

Acts 2:46-47 And they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread **from house to house**, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart, Praising God, and having favour with all the people. And **the Lord added to the church daily such as should be saved.**

Acts 8:3 As for Saul, he made havock of **the church, entering into every house**, and haling men and women committed *them* to prison.

Romans 16:5 Likewise *greet the church that is in their house*. Salute my wellbeloved Epaenetus, who is the firstfruits of Achaia unto Christ.

1 Corinthians 16:19 ¶ The churches of Asia salute you. Aquila and Priscilla salute you much in the Lord, with **the church that is in their house**.

Colossians 4:15 Salute the brethren which are in Laodicea, and Nymphas, and **the church which is in his house**.

Philemon 2 And to *our* beloved Apphia, and Archippus our fellowsoldier, and **to the church in thy house**:

The houses churches started by Peter are not above other churches

1 Corinthians 1:11-13; 2:2; 3:3-6,9,22; 4:6.

“Not for that we have dominion over your faith” **2 Corinthians 1:24**

Matthew 18:20 **For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.**

Evangelists, Bishops, Elders & Deacons

“All Ye Are Brethren”

But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, *even* Christ: and **all ye are brethren**. And call no *man* your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven. Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, *even* Christ. **Matthew 23:8-10**

Evangelists

Acts 6:1-7; 21:8; Ephesians 4:11; 2 Timothy 4:5.

Bishops

1 Timothy 3:1-7; Acts 20:28; Philippians 1:1; 1 Timothy 3:2; 2 Timothy 4:22; Titus 1:7; 3:15; 1 Peter 2:25.

Elders

1 Timothy 5:1,17,19; Titus 1:5; Hebrews 11:1-2; James 5:14; 1 Peter 5:1,5; 2 John 1; 3 John 1.

Deacons

Philippians 1:1; 1 Timothy 3:8-13.

Ministers & Pastors

“All Ye Are Brethren”

But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, *even* Christ: and **all ye are brethren**. And call no *man* your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven. Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, *even* Christ. **Matthew 23:8-10**

2 Chronicles 15:3; Jeremiah 3:15; 17:16; Matthew 28:20; Acts 13:1; Romans 12:7; 1 Corinthians 12:29; Hebrews 5:12; 1 Peter 5:1-3.

Not Greedy of Filthy Lucre

Isaiah 56:11; 1 Timothy 3:3,8; Titus 1:7,11; 1 Peter 5:2; Jude 11.

Not Adorned with Costly Array & Jewelry

Matthew 11:7-8; 1 Timothy 2:9-10; 1 Peter 3:1-6.

Preach the Word—Not Philosophy & Fables

Colossians 2:8; Deuteronomy 6:12; Matthew 7:15; 10:17; 16:6; Philippians 3:2; 2 Peter 3:17; Colossians 2:18; Song of Solomon 2:15; Jeremiah 29:8; Romans 16:17; Ephesians 5:6; Hebrews 13:9; 2 John 8; Acts 17:18,32; Romans 1:21-22; 1 Corinthians 1:19-23; 3:18-19; 15:35-36; 2 Corinthians 10:5; 1 Timothy 6:20; 2 Timothy 2:17-18; 3:13; Colossians 2:22; Matthew 15:2-9; Mark 7:3-13; Galatians 1:14; 1 Peter 1:18; Colossians 2:20; Galatians 4:3,9; Ephesians 2:2; 4:20.

Lord's Supper, Communion, Feasts of Charity

Genesis 9:4; Exodus 12:21-28; Leviticus 17:11-12; Deuteronomy 12:23; Isaiah 53:1; Matthew 25:41-42,45-46; 26:26-27; Luke 9:23; 11:43; 12:45; 14:12-14; 16:19-26; 17:7-10; 22:14-20; 24:35; John 3:6,14-18; 6:1-14,26,29-30,33-36,40,47-58,63-66,69; 13:1,26-27; 19:35; 20:31; Acts 2:42,46; 20:7; Romans 5:10-11; 12:9; 1 Corinthians 5:7-8; 10:16,21; 11:1,17-19,21-31,33-34; 15:1-4; Galatians 2:13; Hebrews 3:1; 7:27; 9:7,12,25-26,28; 10:10; James 2:1-7,9-12; 4:17; 1 Peter 3:18; Jude 12.

Financial Gifts & Offerings

Ministers are not to be Greedy of Filthy Lucre

Isaiah 56:11; 1 Timothy 3:3,8; Titus 1:7,11; 1 Peter 5:2; Jude 11.

Ministers are to be Paid Fairly for their Labor

Matthew 10:10; Luke 10:7; 1 Corinthians 9:4-15; Galatians 6:6; Philippians 4:17-18; 1 Timothy 5:17-18; 2 Timothy 2:6; 3 John 5-8.

Collections are Mainly for the Poor & Afflicted

.Acts 11:28-30; 24:17; Romans 12:13; 15:25-26; 1 Corinthians 16:1-4; 2 Corinthians 9:12-15; Galatians 2:10; Philemon 5; Hebrews 6:10; 1 John 3:17

Collections are Mainly for the Widows & Fatherless

James 1:27; Job 29:12-13; 31:15-20; Psalm 68:5; Isaiah 1:16-17; 58:6-7; Matthew 25:34-46; Galatians 5:6; 6:9-10; 1 John 3:17-19.

Old Testament Bible Stories

1. Genesis 1 - The Creation
2. Genesis 2 - The Garden of Eden
3. Genesis 3 - The Fall of Man
4. Genesis 4 - Cain Kills Abel
5. Genesis 6 - Wickedness Provokes God's Wrath
6. Genesis 7 - The Great Flood
7. Genesis 8 - The Flood Subsides
8. Genesis 9 - Covenant of The Rainbow
9. Genesis 11 - The Tower of Babel
10. Genesis 12 - God Sends Abram To Egypt
11. Genesis 13 - Abram And Lot Part Ways
12. Genesis 14 - Abram Rescues Lot
13. Genesis 15 - God's Covenant With Abram
14. Genesis 16 - Sarai And Hagar
15. Genesis 17 - The Covenant of Circumcision
16. Genesis 18 - God Promises The Birth of Isaac
17. Genesis 19 - The Destruction of Sodom
18. Genesis 20 - Abraham, Sarah, And Abimelech
19. Genesis 21 - Isaac Born
20. Genesis 22 - The Offering of Isaac
21. Genesis 24 - Isaac Marries Rebekah
22. Genesis 25 - Birth of Jacob And Esau
23. Genesis 26 - Isaac And Abimelech
24. Genesis 27 - Jacob Gets Isaacs Blessing
25. Genesis 28 - Jacob Flees To Laban
26. Genesis 29 - Jacob Serves Laban
27. Genesis 31 - Jacob Leaves For Canaan
28. Genesis 32 - Jacob Wrestles With God
29. Genesis 33 - Jacob Meets Esau
30. Genesis 34 - Shechem Defiles Dinah
31. Genesis 35 - Jacob Returns To Bethel
32. Genesis 37 – Joseph's Dreams And Betrayal
33. Genesis 38 - Tamar Deceives Judah
34. Genesis 39 - Joseph Prospers Under Potiphar
35. Genesis 40 - The Cupbearer And The Bakers Dreams
36. Genesis 41 - Joseph Interprets Pharaoh's Dreams
37. Genesis 42 - Joseph's Brothers Sent To Egypt
38. Genesis 43 - The Return With Benjamin
39. Genesis 44 - Benjamin And The Silver Cup

40. Genesis 45 - Joseph Reveals His Identity
41. Exodus 1 - Jacob's Family Stays In Egypt
42. Exodus 2 - The Birth And Adoption of Moses
43. Exodus 3 - Moses Sent To Deliver Israel
44. Exodus 4 - Moses Sent To Deliver Israel
45. Exodus 5 - Moses Sent To Deliver Israel
46. Exodus 6 - Moses Sent To Deliver Israel
47. Exodus 7 - The Ten Plagues In Egypt
48. Exodus 8 - The Ten Plagues In Egypt
49. Exodus 9 - The Ten Plagues In Egypt
50. Exodus 10 - The Ten Plagues In Egypt
51. Exodus 11 - The Ten Plagues In Egypt
52. Exodus 12 - The Ten Plagues In Egypt
53. Exodus 13 - The Exodus Begins
54. Exodus 14 - The Exodus Begins
55. Exodus 15 - The Exodus Begins
56. Exodus 16 - The Exodus Begins
57. Exodus 17 - The Exodus Begins
58. Exodus 18 - The Exodus Begins
59. Exodus 19 - The Israelites At Mount Sinai
60. Exodus 20 - Moses Receives The Commandments
61. Exodus 32 - The Golden Calf And Moses' Anger
62. Leviticus 8 - Aaron And His Sons Consecrated
63. Leviticus 9 - Aaron And His Sons Consecrated
64. Leviticus 10 - The Sin of Nadab And Abihu
65. Numbers 11 - The People Complain
66. Numbers 12 - The People Complain
67. Numbers 13 - The Twelve Spies
68. Numbers 14 - People Murmur At The Spies Report
69. Numbers 15 - People Murmur At The Spies Report
70. Numbers 16 - Korah's Rebellion
71. Numbers 17 - Aarons Staff Buds
72. Numbers 20 - Water From The Rock At Meribah
73. Numbers 21 - The Bronze Snake
74. Numbers 22 - Balaam
75. Numbers 23 - Balaam
76. Numbers 24 - Balaam
77. Numbers 25 - Balaam
78. Numbers 31 - Conquest of Midian
79. Numbers 33 - Summary of Israel's Journey

80. Joshua 1 - God Commissions Joshua
81. Joshua 2 - Rahab Welcomes The Spies
82. Joshua 3 - The Israelites Cross The Jordan
83. Joshua 4 - The Israelites Cross The Jordan
84. Joshua 5 - The Israelites Cross The Jordan
85. Joshua 6 - Conquer of Jericho And Ai
86. Joshua 7 - Conquer of Jericho And Ai
87. Joshua 8 - Conquer of Jericho And Ai
88. Joshua 10 - The Sun Stands Still
89. Joshua 23 - Joshuas Farewell Address
90. Joshua 24 - Joshuas Farewell Address
91. Judges 4 - Deborah And Barak
92. Judges 06-8 - Gideon And The Midianites
93. Judges 14-16 - Samson And Delilah
94. Ruth 1 - Ruth
95. Ruth 2 - Ruth
96. Ruth 3 - Ruth
97. Ruth 4 - Ruth
98. 1 Samuel 1 - Birth of Samuel
99. 1 Samuel 4 - Philistines Take The Ark
100. 1 Samuel 5 - Philistines Take The Ark
101. 1 Samuel 6 - Philistines Take The Ark
102. 1 Samuel 08-10 - Saul Becomes King
103. 1 Samuel 15 - Saul's Disobedience And Samuels Rebuke
104. 1 Samuel 16 - Samuel Anoints David At Bethlehem
105. 1 Samuel 17 - David Kills Goliath
106. 1 Samuel 18 - Jonathan's Friendship With David
107. 1 Samuel 19 - David Protected From Saul
108. 1 Samuel 21 - David At Nob And Gath
109. 1 Samuel 22 - Saul Slays The Priests of Nob
110. 1 Samuel 23 - David Flees Saul
111. 1 Samuel 24 - David Spares Sauls Life
112. 1 Samuel 26 - David Spares Saul A Second Time
113. 1 Samuel 27 - David Flees To The Philistines
114. 1 Samuel 28 - Saul And The Witch of Endor
115. 1 Samuel 29 - Achish Sends David Away
116. 1 Samuel 30 - David Destroys The Amalekites
117. 1 Samuel 31 - Saul And His Sons Killed
118. 1 Chronicles 10 - Sauls Overthrow And Defeat
119. 2 Samuel 1 - David Mourns For Saul And Jonathan

120. 2 Samuel 2 - David Made King Over Judah
121. 2 Samuel 3 - House of David Strengthened
122. 2 Samuel 4 - The Murder of Ish-Bosheth
123. 2 Samuel 5 - David Reigns Over All Israel
124. 1 Chronicles 11 - David Reigns Over All Israel
125. 1 Chronicles 12 - David's Army Grows
126. 1 Chronicles 13 - David Fetches The Ark
127. 2 Samuel 6 - The Ark Is Brought To Jerusalem
128. 1 Chronicles 14 - David's Family Grows
129. 1 Chronicles 16 - David's Festival Sacrifice
130. 2 Samuel 7 - David Plans A Temple
131. 1 Chronicles 17 - David Purposes To Build A Temple
132. 2 Samuel 8 - David Defeats The Philistines
133. 1 Chronicles 18 - David Strengthens His Kingdom
134. 1 Chronicles 19 - David Defeats Ammon And Aram
135. 1 Chronicles 20 - The Capture of Rabbah
136. 2 Samuel 9 - David And Mephibosheth
137. 2 Samuel 10 - David Defeats Ammon And Aram
138. 2 Samuel 11 - David And Bathsheba
139. 2 Samuel 12 - Nathan Rebukes David
140. 2 Samuel 13 - Amnon And Tamar
141. 2 Samuel 14 - The Widow of Tekoa
142. 1 Chronicles 21 - David Forces A Census
143. 2 Samuel 15 - Absalom's Conspiracy
144. 2 Samuel 16 - David And Ziba, Shimei
145. 2 Samuel 17 - Hushai's Warning Saves David
146. 2 Samuel 18 - Absalom Slain By Joab
147. 2 Samuel 19 - Joab Comforts David
148. 2 Samuel 20 - Sheba Rebels Against David
149. 2 Samuel 21 - The Gibeonites Avenged
150. 2 Samuel 24 - David Counts The Fighting Men
151. 1 Kings 1 - David's Last Days
152. 1 Kings 2 - David's Last Days
153. 1 Kings 3 - Solomon Asks For Wisdom
154. 1 Kings 4 - Solomon's Wisdom
155. 1 Kings 6 - Solomon's Temple
156. 1 Kings 7 - Solomon's Temple
157. 1 Kings 8 - Solomon's Temple
158. 2 Chronicles 8 - Solomons Buildings
159. 1 Kings 9 - God's Covenant With Solomon

160. 1 Kings 10 - The Queen of Sheba Visits Solomon
161. 1 Kings 11 - Solomon's Wives And Idolatry
162. 1 Kings 12 - The Kingdom Is Divided
163. 1 Kings 13 - The Kingdom Is Divided
164. 2 Chronicles 10 - Israelites Rebel Against Rehoboam
165. 2 Chronicles 11 - Rehoboams Reign Over Judah
166. 2 Chronicles 12 - Rehoboams Sin
167. 1 Kings 14 - Ahijah's Prophecies Against Jeroboam
168. 1 Kings 15 - Abijam's Wicked Reign
169. 2 Chronicles 13 - Civil War Against Jeroboam
170. 2 Chronicles 14 - Asa Destroys Idolatry
171. 1 Kings 16 - Jehus Prophecy Against Baasha
172. 2 Chronicles 15 - Asas Reforms
173. 2 Chronicles 16 - Hanani's Rebuke
174. 2 Chronicles 17 - Jehoshaphat Succeeds Asa
175. 1 Kings 17 - Elijah Prays For Drought
176. 1 Kings 18 - Elijah On Mount Carmel
177. 1 Kings 19 - Elijah Flees Jezebel
178. 1 Kings 20 - Ben-Hadad Attacks Samaria
179. 1 Kings 21 - Ahab Takes Naboth's Vineyard
180. 1 Kings 22 - Israel And Judah Against Syria
181. Obadiah - The Vision of Obadiah
182. 2 Chronicles 18 - Jehoshaphat Allies With Ahab
183. 2 Chronicles 19 - Jehosaphat's Deeds
184. 2 Chronicles 20 - War With Ammon And Moab
185. 2 Chronicles 21 - Jehoram's Wicked Reign In Judah
186. 2 Kings 1 - Moab Rebels
187. 2 Kings 2 - Elijah Taken Up To Heaven
188. 2 Kings 3 - Jehoram Meets Moab Rebellion
189. 2 Kings 4 - The Widows Oil
190. 2 Kings 5 - The Healing of Naaman
191. 2 Kings 6 - Elisha Floats An Ax Head
192. 2 Kings 7 - Elisha Promises Plenty In Samaria
193. 2 Kings 8 - The Shunammite's Land
194. 2 Kings 9 - Jehu Reigns In Israel
195. 2 Kings 10 - Ahab's Family Killed
196. 2 Kings 11 - Joash Escapes Athaliah
197. 2 Chronicles 22 - Ahaziah Succeeds Jehoram In Judah
198. 2 Chronicles 23 - Jehoiada Makes Joash King
199. 2 Kings 12 - Joash Reigns Well

200. 2 Kings 13 - Jehoahaz's Wicked Reign
201. 2 Kings 14 - Amaziah's Good Reign
202. 2 Kings 15 - Azariah's Good Reign
203. 2 Chronicles 26 - Uzziah Reigns In Judah
204. Jonah 1 - Jonah Sent To Nineveh
205. Jonah 2 - Jonah Sent To Nineveh
206. Jonah 3 - Jonah Sent To Nineveh
207. Jonah 4 - Jonah Sent To Nineveh
208. 2 Chronicles 27 - Jotham Succeeds Uzziah
209. 2 Kings 16 - Wicked Reign of Ahaz
210. 2 Kings 17 - Hoshea The Last King of Israel
211. 2 Chronicles 29 - Hezekiah's Good Reign
212. 2 Chronicles 30 - Hezekiah Proclaims A Solemn Passover
213. 2 Chronicles 31 - Idolatry Is Destroyed
214. Isaiah 36 - Sennacherib Threatens Jerusalem
215. 2 Kings 18 - Sennacherib Threatens Jerusalem
216. 2 Kings 19 - Hezekiah's Prayer
217. 2 Kings 20 - Hezekiah's Illness And Healing
218. 2 Kings 21 - Manasseh's Wicked Reign
219. 2 Kings 22 - Josiah's Good Reign
220. 2 Kings 23 - Josiah Celebrates The Passover
221. 2 Chronicles 35 - Josiah Celebrates The Passover
222. 2 Chronicles 36 - Jehoiakim's Wicked Reign.
223. 2 Kings 24 - Rebellion of Jehoiakim
224. 2 Kings 25 - Siege of Jerusalem Begins
225. Ezekiel 24 - Siege of Jerusalem Begins
226. Jeremiah 52 - The Fall of Jerusalem
227. Daniel 1 - Daniels Diet
228. Daniel 2 - Nebuchadnezzars Dream
229. Daniel 3 - Shadrach, Meshach, And Abednego
230. Daniel 4 - Nebuchadnezzar Humbled
231. Daniel 5 - Daniel Interprets Handwriting On The Wall
232. Daniel 6 - Daniel Survives The Lion's Den
233. Daniel 7 - Daniels's Vision of Four Beasts
234. Daniel 8 - Daniel's Vision of The Ram And Goat
235. Daniel 9 - Daniels Prayer And Gabriels Answer
236. Daniel 10 - Daniel Comforted By The Angel
237. Daniel 11 - Daniel Prophecies Overthrow of Persia
238. Daniel 12 - Daniel Prophecies Deliverance For Israel
239. Ezra 1 - The Proclamation of Cyrus

- 240. Ezra 2 - The Exiles Return
- 241. Ezra 3 - Temple Work Begins
- 242. Ezra 4 - Adversaries Hinder Temple Work
- 243. Ezra 5 - Tatania's Letter To Darius
- 244. Ezra 6 - Temple Work Resumed By Darius Decree
- 245. Ezra 7 - Ezra Journeys To Jerusalem
- 246. Ezra 8 - Families Return To Jerusalem With Ezra
- 247. Ezra 9 - Ezras Reforms
- 248. Ezra 10 - Ezras Prayer About Inter-marriage
- 249. Nehemiah 1 - Nehemiah's Prayer For The Exiles
- 250. Nehemiah 2 - Artaxerxes Sends Nehemiah To Jerusalem
- 251. Nehemiah 3 - Builders of The Walls Named
- 252. Nehemiah 4 - Builders Overcome Ridicule
- 253. Nehemiah 5 - Nehemiah Abolishes Debt And Bondage
- 254. Nehemiah 6 – Sanballat's Plot
- 255. Nehemiah 7 - Census of Returned Exiles
- 256. Nehemiah 8 - Ezra Reads The Law
- 257. Nehemiah 9 - Israelites Fast And Repent
- 258. Nehemiah 10 - Israelites Seal The Covenant
- 259. Nehemiah 11 - People Settle In Jerusalem
- 260. Nehemiah 12 - People Settle In Jerusalem
- 261. Nehemiah 13 - Nehemiah Restores Laws
- 262. Esther 1 - Queen Vashti Deposed
- 263. Esther 2 - Esther Becomes Queen
- 264. Esther 3 - Haman Seeks Revenge On The Jews
- 265. Esther 4 - Mordecai Informs Esther of Haman's Plot
- 266. Esther 5 - Esther Prepares A Banquet
- 267. Esther 6 - The King Honors Mordecai
- 268. Esther 7 - Haman Is Hanged
- 269. Esther 8 - Xerxes Edict On Behalf of Esther And Jews
- 270. Esther 9 - Purim Instituted
- 271. Esther 10 - Xerxes Tribute To Mordecai.

Topical Bible Studies (KJV): A—Z

A

Access to God

Exodus 24:2; 34:4-7; Leviticus 16:12-15; Deuteronomy 4:7; Psalm 15:1; 16:11; 23:6; 24:3-4; 27:4; 42:1; 43:3; 65:4; 73:28; 84:1-2; 145:18; Isaiah 2:3; 55:3,6; Jeremiah 31:6; Hosea 14:2; Joel 2:12; Matthew 6:6; John 10:7; 14:6; Acts 14:27; Romans 5:2; Ephesians 2:13,18; 3:12; Colossians 1:21-22; Hebrews 4:16; 7:19; 10:19-22; 11:6; James 4:8; 1 Peter 1:17; 3:18.

Adoption

Genesis 48:5,14,16,22; Exodus 2:10; 4:22; Numbers 6:27; Deuteronomy 8:5; 2 Samuel 7:14; 1 Chronicles 28:6; Esther 2:7; Psalm 27:10; Proverbs 3:11-12; 14:26; Isaiah 62:2; 63:16; Jeremiah 31:1,9,20; Ezekiel 16:3-6; Hosea 2:23; 11:1; Matthew 5:9,16,44-45,48; 6:1-4,6,9,14,18,25-34; 7:7-11; 13:43; Luke 6:35-36; John 1:12-13; 11:52; 20:17; Acts 15:17; Romans 4:16-17; 8:14-17,19,23,29; 9:4,8,24-26; 2 Corinthians 6:17-18; 7:1; Galatians 3:7,26,29; 4:4-7; Ephesians 1:5,11; 3:6; Philippians 2:15; Hebrews 2:11-12; 1 John 3:1-3.

Affections, The

Deuteronomy 6:3; 1 Chronicles 29:3; Psalm 16:3; 19:8-10; 26:8; 27:4; 42:1; 69:9; 73:25; 84:1-2; 91:14; 106:12-13; 119:10,20,97,103,139,167; Isaiah 58:1-2; Matthew 10:37; Mark 12:30; Luke 14:26; 24:32; Romans 1:31; 6:6; 8:13; 12:10; 13:14; 1 Corinthians 9:27; 2 Corinthians 7:13-15; Galatians 1:10; 4:17-18; 5:24; Colossians 3:1-2,5; 1 Thessalonians 2:8; 4:5; 2 Timothy 3:3,6; 2 Peter 2:3,10,18.

Afflicted Saints

Genesis 39:20-23; 1 Samuel 3:18; 2 Samuel 12:15-23; 2 Kings 20:19; Nehemiah 1:4; 9:33; Job 1:20-22; 2:10; 5:17; 13:15; 34:31-32; Psalm 13:5; 27:5-6,9; 34:4,19-20; 39:9; 46:5,7; 50:15; 55:16-17; 56:8-10; 57:6; 66:13-15; 71:20-23; 105:17-19; 116:7-9; Proverbs 3:11; Isaiah 49:13; 61:2; 63:9; 64:5-7; Jeremiah 31:13; 50:3-4; Lamentations 3:39; Micah 7:9; Matthew 5:4; 11:28-30; Luke 7:13; 21:18-19; John 14:1,18; 16:33; Acts 20:22-24; 21:13; Romans 12:12; 1 Corinthians 4:13; 2 Corinthians 1:4,9-10; 6:4-10; 7:6; 2 Thessalonians 1:4; 2 Timothy 4:17; Hebrews 2:18; 11:25; 12:1-3,5; James 1:4; 5:10; 1 Peter 2:20-23; Revelation 3:10.

Afflicted, Duty Toward The

Job 6:14; 16:5; 29:25; 31:19-20; Psalm 82:3; Proverbs 22:22; 31:5; Acts 12:5; Romans 12:15; 2 Corinthians 1:4; Galatians 6:2; Philippians 1:16,19; 1 Thessalonians 4:18; Hebrews 13:3; James 1:27.

Affliction, Consolation Under

Deuteronomy 33:27; Job 19:25-26; Psalm 10:14; 23:4; 27:10; 34:6,9-10; 41:3,9-12; 42:5; 51:17; 69:20; 71:9,18,21; 94:19; 119:50,76,82; Ecclesiastes 4:1; Isaiah 1:18; 12:1; 40:1-2; 49:13; 51:3; 61:1-2; 66:11,13; Lamentations 1:2; Ezekiel 14:22-23; Micah 7:18-19; John 14:1,16,18; 15:18-19,26; 16:7,20,22; Acts 9:31; Romans 15:5; 16:20; 1 Corinthians 10:13; 14:3; 2 Corinthians 1:3-6; 7:6; 12:9; Colossians 1:11; 1 Thessalonians 4:14,18; 5:11,14; 2 Thessalonians 2:16-17; Hebrews 4:9; 6:18; James 1:12; 4:7; 2 Peter 2:9; Revelation 2:10; 7:14-17; 14:13.

Affliction, Prayer Under

2 Kings 19:16,19; 2 Chronicles 20:12; Nehemiah 9:32; Job 6:24; 10:2; 13:23-24; 34:32; Psalm 4:6; 6:2; 9:13; 10:1; 17:8-9; 25:17; 27:11; 39:4,8,10,12-13; 51:1,8,11; 69:29; 79:8; 80:7; 85:4-6; 90:14-15; 102:2; 119:76; 143:10-11; Isaiah 64:9-12; Jeremiah 17:14; 31:18; Lamentations 5:1; Habakkuk 3:2; Mark 9:24; James 5:13.

Afflictions Made Beneficial

Genesis 22:1-2; 42:21; 45:5,7-8; Numbers 21:7; Deuteronomy 4:30-31; 8:3,5,16; Judges 4:3; 2 Kings 22:19; 2 Chronicles 7:13-14; 32:25-26; 33:12; Job 23:10; 34:31-32; 36:8-9; Psalm 32:5; 34:19-20; 40:1; 51:3,5; 66:10; 119:71; Proverbs 17:3; Ecclesiastes 7:2-3; Isaiah 26:9; Jeremiah 31:18; Lamentations 2:17-19; Hosea 5:14-15; Jonah 2:7; Micah 6:9; Luke 15:21; John 9:1-3; 11:3; 15:2; 21:18-19; Acts 8:3; 11:19-21; Romans 5:3; 2 Corinthians 4:8-11; Philippians 1:12; 2 Timothy 2:9; 4:16-17; Hebrews 12:10-11; James 1:3; 1 Peter 2:20.

Afflictions of the Wicked, The

Exodus 9:14,30; 14:4,24-25; Deuteronomy 30:7; 31:17; 1 Kings 21:27; 2 Kings 1:1-4; 5:27; 2 Chronicles 21:12-19; 26:19-21; 28:5-8,22; Nehemiah 9:28-29; Job 15:20,24; 20:12-18; 21:17; Psalm 32:10; 37:13; 55:19; 64:7-9; 73:10,19; 107:17; Proverbs 1:26-27,30-31; 3:25-26; 6:15; Ecclesiastes 2:23; Isaiah 9:13; 30:13; 32:10; Jeremiah 2:30; 30:15; 49:3,5; Ezekiel 38:22-23; Zephaniah 3:6-7; Haggai 2:17; Zechariah 2:9; 1 Corinthians 10:5-11; 2 Thessalonians 1:6; 2 Peter 2:6; Revelation 18:10.

Afflictions

Genesis 3:16-19; 15:13-14; 50:20; Exodus 1:11-12; Deuteronomy 8:5; 2 Samuel 12:14; 2 Kings 6:33; Ezra 9:13; Job 4:8; 5:6,17; 11:10; 14:1; 16:7-16; 20:11; Psalm 30:5; 42:7; 66:12; 78:38; 80:5; 89:30-32; 103:9-10; 106:43-46; 119:75; 126:5-6; Proverbs 1:31; 3:12; Isaiah 9:1; 10:15; 30:18-21; 45:7; 54:7-8; 57:17; Jeremiah 46:28; Lamentations 3:32-33; Jonah 2:3; Micah 7:7-9; Nahum 1:12; Matthew 24:9; John 15:21; 16:33; Acts 13:10-11; 14:22; 20:23-24; 1 Corinthians 11:32; 1 Thessalonians 3:3; 2 Timothy 3:11-12; Hebrews 12:6-7; James 5:11; Revelation 7:14.

Alliance and Society With the Enemies of God

Genesis 26:35; 28:1; 49:6; Exodus 23:32-33; 33:16; 34:12,15-16; Numbers 16:26; 25:18; 33:56; Deuteronomy 7:2,4; 12:30; 13:6,8; 31:16-17; Joshua 23:12-13; Judges 2:3; 3:5-8; 1 Kings 11:1-8; 12:8-9; 2 Chronicles 18:3; 19:2; Ezra 6:21; 9:1-3,7,12-14; 10:1,6,9-11; Nehemiah 6:2-4; 13:23-27; Psalm 1:1; 6:8; 15:4; 26:4; 31:6; 50:18; 57:4; 101:4,7; 106:36-38; 119:115; 120:5-6; 139:19; Proverbs 1:10-15; 2:10-20; 4:14-15; 9:6; 12:11; 14:7; 19:27; 28:7,19; 29:24; Isaiah 1:23; Jeremiah 2:25; 51:6-7,45; Matthew 10:16; Romans 16:17; 1 Corinthians 5:9-11; 15:33; 2 Corinthians 6:14-18; Ephesians 5:6-7,11; Philippians 2:15; Colossians 4:5; 2 Thessalonians 3:6; 1 Timothy 6:5; 2 Timothy 3:5; Hebrews 12:14-15; 1 Peter 2:12; 2 Peter 2:7-8,18-19; 3:17; 2 John 9-11; Revelation 2:2; 18:4.

Ambition

Genesis 3:5-6; 11:4,7; Numbers 12:2; 16:3; 2 Samuel 15:4; 18:18; 1 Kings 1:5; 2 Kings 19:23; Job 20:5-9; 24:24; Psalm 49:11-20; 131:1-2; Proverbs 17:19; Isaiah 5:8; 14:12-15; 22:16; Ezekiel 31:10-11; Habakkuk 2:5,8-9,12; Matthew 18:1,3; 20:21,25; 23:11-12; 2 Thessalonians 2:4; James 4:1-2; 3 John 9.

Amusements and Pleasures, Worldly

Exodus 32:4,6,19; Judges 16:23-25; Job 1:5; 21:12-15; Proverbs 14:13; 21:17; Ecclesiastes 2:1,8,11; 7:2-4; 11:9; Isaiah 5:11-12; 47:8; Amos 6:1-6; Matthew 14:6-8; Luke 8:14; 1 Corinthians 10:7; Galatians 5:19,21; Ephesians 4:17,19; 1 Timothy 5:6; 2 Timothy 3:4; Titus 3:3; Hebrews 11:25; James 5:1,5; 1 Peter 4:3-4; 2 Peter 2:13.

Angels

Numbers 22:22; 2 Samuel 14:20; 24:16; 1 Kings 19:5; 2 Kings 19:35; Nehemiah 9:6; Job 25:3; 38:7; Psalm 34:7; 35:5-6; 68:17; 91:11-12; 103:20-21; 104:4; 148:2; Isaiah 6:2-3; Daniel 8:16; 9:21-23; 10:11; 12:6-7; Matthew 1:20-21; 4:11; 6:10; 13:39-42; 16:27; 24:31; 25:31; 26:53; 28:2,5-7; Mark 8:38; Luke 1:13,36; 2:10-14; 15:7,10; 16:22; 22:43; 24:23; John 1:51; 5:4; Acts 1:11; 5:20; 7:53; 8:26; 10:5; 12:5,7-11; 27:23; Ephesians 1:21; 3:9-

10; Philippians 2:9-11; Colossians 1:16; 2:10,18; 1 Thessalonians 4:16; 2 Thessalonians 1:7; 1 Timothy 3:16; 5:21; Hebrews 1:6-7,14; 2:2; 12:22; 1 Peter 1:12; 3:22; 2 Peter 2:11; Jude 9; Revelation 1:1; 5:2; 12:7; 19:10; 22:9.

Angel of the LORD, The

Genesis 18:1-2,13,16-17,22; 31:11-13; 32:24-30; Exodus 3:2-6; Deuteronomy 34:5-6; Joshua 5:13-15; Isaiah 9:6-7; Jeremiah 25:30; Daniel 8:25; 9:25; 10:21; 12:1; Hosea 12:3-5; Amos 1:1; Micah 5:2; Matthew 1:21; 4:9-10; 17:1-3; Luke 10:18; John 3:16; 11:25; Acts 3:15; 5:29-31; Colossians 2:18; 1 Thessalonians 4:16; 1 Timothy 6:15; Hebrews 1:5-8; Jude 9; Revelation 3:12; 12:7-9; 17:14; 19:10,16; 22:8-9..

Anger of God, The

Genesis 7:21-23; 11:8; 19:24-25; Exodus 7:20; 8:6,16; 9:3,9; 10:13; 12:29; 14:24,27; 32:11,35; Numbers 11:1; 14:40-45; 21:6; 25:9; 32:14; Deuteronomy 29:20,27; 32:19-20,22; 2 Samuel 24:17; 2 Kings 22:17; Ezra 8:22; Job 9:13; 14:13; 21:17; 33:27-28; Psalm 2:2-3,5,12; 6:1; 7:11-12; 21:8-9; 30:5; 38:1; 39:10; 58:10-11; 74:1-2; 76:6-8; 78:21-22,49-51,58-59; 79:5; 80:4; 89:30-32; 90:7-9,11; 99:8; 102:9-10; 103:8; Proverbs 1:30-31; Isaiah 1:4; 9:19; 26:20; 42:24-25; 48:9; 54:8; 57:15-16; Jeremiah 7:19-20; 10:10; Lamentations 2:20-22; 3:39,43; Ezekiel 7:19; Daniel 9:16; Joel 2:12-14; Jonah 4:2; Nahum 1:2-3,6; Habakkuk 3:2; Zephaniah 1:14-18; Matthew 10:28; 25:41; Luke 2:11,14; 15:18-20; John 3:14-18; Romans 2:5,8; 3:25; 5:1; 9:18,20,22; 1 Corinthians 10:22; 1 Thessalonians 2:16; 2 Thessalonians 1:8; Hebrews 3:17; 10:26-27; Revelation 6:17; 11:18; 19:15.

Anger

Genesis 4:5-6; 27:45; 31:36; 49:5-7; Exodus 11:8; 32:19; Leviticus 10:16; Numbers 16:15; 20:10-11; 22:27; Judges 12:4; 1 Samuel 20:30; 2 Samuel 19:43; 1 Kings 21:4; 2 Kings 5:11; 2 Chronicles 16:10; 26:19; Nehemiah 5:6; 13:17,25; Esther 3:5; Job 5:2; Psalm 37:8; Proverbs 12:16; 14:29; 15:1,18; 16:32; 19:11,19; 21:19,24; 22:24; 25:28; 27:3-4; 29:8,22; 30:33; Ecclesiastes 7:9; 10:4; Daniel 3:13; Jonah 4:4; Matthew 2:16; 5:22; Mark 3:5; Luke 4:28; Acts 5:17; 7:54; Romans 12:19; Galatians 5:20; Ephesians 4:26,31; 6:4; Colossians 3:8,21; 1 Timothy 2:8; Titus 1:7; James 1:19.

Apostates

Deuteronomy 13:13; 2 Chronicles 25:14,27; Psalm 44:18-19; Zephaniah 1:4-6; Matthew 24:9-10,12; John 6:66; 2 Thessalonians 2:3; 1 Timothy 1:19-20; 4:1-3; 2 Timothy 4:10; Hebrews 3:12; 6:4-6; 10:25-31,39; 2 Peter 2:17,20-22; 3:17; 1 John 2:19.

Apostasy

Romans 1:28-32; 1 Corinthians 6:9-10; Galatians 5:19-21; Ephesians 2:2-3; 5:3-6; Colossians 3:5-6; 1 Timothy 1:9-10; 1 John 5:16-17; Revelation 21:8; 22:15.

Apostles, The

Matthew 4:18; 10:1,5-6,8,16,18-20,22,27-33,37-39; 16:19; 18:18; 20:26-27; 24:9; 28:19-20; Mark 3:13-14; Luke 1:2; 6:13; 24:33-41,51; John 14:26; 15:16-19,26; 16:13; 17:16; 20:22; Acts 1:22; 2:1-4; 4:13; 6:4; 9:17; 20:24,27; Romans 1:5; 1 Corinthians 1:1; 9:1; 12:28; 2 Corinthians 11:5; Galatians 1:1,15-16; Hebrews 3:1; 1 John 1:1.

Assurance

Job 19:25-26; Psalm 3:6; 4:3; 17:15; 23:4; 27:3-5; 42:11; 46:1-3; 73:24-26; Isaiah 12:2; 32:17; Luke 4:18-19; Romans 5:1; 8:16,38-39; 1 Corinthians 6:15; 2 Corinthians 4:8-10,16-18; 13:5; Ephesians 3:12; 5:30; Philippians 1:6; 3:21; Colossians 2:2; 1 Thessalonians 1:4-5; 2 Timothy 1:12; 4:7-8,18; Hebrews 3:14,18; 6:11,19; 10:22; 12:28; 2 Peter 1:10-11; 1 John 2:5; 3:2,14,22; 4:13,18; 5:13-15; Revelation 5:10.

Atonement, the Cross

Luke 9:23; 22:14-20; Romans 5:1,9,11; 1 Corinthians 6:11; 11:23-26; 15:1-4; 2 Corinthians 5:17-21; Ephesians 1:7; Hebrews 1:3; 7:27; 9:7,12,25-26,28; 10:10,14; 1 Peter 3:18; 1 John 1:7; Revelation 1:5.

Atonement, The

Genesis 4:4; 22:2; Exodus 12:5,11,14; 24:8; Leviticus 16:30,34; 17:11; Psalm 40:6-8; Isaiah 45:21; 53:4-6,8-12; 59:16; Daniel 9:24-27; Zechariah 13:1,7; Matthew 20:28; 26:26-28; Luke 19:10; John 1:29,36; 10:11,15,17-18; 15:13; Acts 5:29-31,42; 20:28; Romans 3:25-26; 5:8-11; 8:3,32; 1 Corinthians 5:7; 6:20; 11:23-26; 15:3; 2 Corinthians 5:15,18-21; Galatians 1:4; 2:20; 3:13-14; 6:14; Ephesians 1:7; 2:4-5,7,13-16; 5:2,25-27; Philippians 1:20-21; Colossians 1:20-22; 2:15; 1 Timothy 2:4,6; Hebrews 2:9,14-15,17; 7:27; 9:12,20,22,24-28; 10:5-10,12,14,19-20; 11:4,17,19; 1 Peter 1:11,18-20; 3:18; 1 John 1:7; 4:9-10; Revelation 1:5; 5:9-13.

Avoid False Prophets.

Exodus 4:10; Deuteronomy 13:1-5; 18:21-22; 1 Kings 22:21-22; Nehemiah 6:14; Proverbs 9:7-8; Isaiah 28:7; Jeremiah 1:6; 1; 1:7; 2:8; 5:13,31; 6:14; 14:14; 23:11,13-18,21,26-28,30-32; 27:9,15-16; 29:31; Ezekiel 13:3-4,10; 14:9; 22:25,28; Micah 3:5,11; Zephaniah 3:4; Matthew 7:6,15-16; 10:14-15; 15:26; 16:12; 24:4-5,11,24; Mark 13:22; Luke 6:26; 12:1; John 10:3-5,16,27; Acts 13:6; 20:17-30; Romans 16:17-18; 1 Corinthians

1:17; 2:1,4,13; 2 Corinthians 10:10; 11:6,13-15; Ephesians 5:3-6; Philippians 1:1; Colossians 2:8; 1 Timothy 3:1-3,8; 4:1; 2 Timothy 3:13; 4:3; Titus 1:7,10-11; 1 Peter 5:1-2; 2 Peter 2:1-3; 1 John 2:21-22,26; 4:1-3; Jude 4; Revelation 2:2,20.

Avoid False Doctrines.

Isaiah 8:20; Jeremiah 23:16; 29:8; Micah 3:6-7; Matthew 24:5; Acts 20:29-30; Romans 16:17-18; 2 Corinthians 11:13; Galatians 1:6-9; Ephesians 4:14; Colossians 2:8; 2 Thessalonians 2:11; 1 Timothy 1:4; 4:1; 6:3-4,20; 2 Timothy 2:18; 3:8-9; 4:3-4; Titus 1:11; 3:9; Hebrews 13:9; 2 Peter 2:1-3; 1 John 4:1; 2 John 10; Jude 4; Revelation 2:14-15.

Avoid Conflicts and Debates.

Romans 1:29; 13:13; 1 Corinthians 1:11; 3:3; 2 Corinthians 12:20; Galatians 5:19-21; Philippians 1:15; 1 Timothy 6:4; Titus 3:9.

Avoid Divisions and Seditions

Romans 16:17-18; 1 Corinthians 3:3; Galatians 5:19-21.

Avoid Those Who Cause Divisions

1 Corinthians 1:10-13; 11:18; 12:24-25; 1:13; 12:13; John 17:21-23; 10:16; 1 Corinthians 11:16; 3:3; Romans 16:17; Matthew 12:25.

Avoid Emulations and Indignation

John 2:17; Acts 5:17; 13:45; Romans 10:2; 13:13; 1 Corinthians 3:3; 2 Corinthians 7:7,11; 9:2; 11:2; 12:20; Galatians 5:19-21; Philippians 3:6; Colossians 4:13; Hebrews 10:27; James 3:14,16.

Avoid Sects and Heresies

Acts 5:17; 15:5; 24:5,14; 26:5; 28:22; 1 Corinthians 11:19; Galatians 5:19-21; 2 Peter 2:1.

Avoid—From Such Withdraw Thyself

Genesis 19:12-13; Exodus 4:10; Numbers 16:26-27; Psalm 1:1; Isaiah 48:20; 52:11; Jeremiah 1:6; 1; 1:7; 50:8; 51:6,45,50; Matthew 7:15-16; 16:12; 18:17; 24:4-5,11,15-16,24,26; Mark 13:22; Luke 6:26; 12:1; Acts 5:17; 15:5; 20:29-30; Romans 16:17-18; 1 Corinthians 1:17; 2:1,4,13; 5:9,11,13; 11:19; 2 Corinthians 10:10; 11:6; Galatians 5:19-21; Ephesians 5:3-6; 2 Thessalonians 3:6,14; 1 Timothy 3:2-3,8; 4:1-3; 6:4-5; 2 Timothy

3:13; 4:3; Titus 1:7,10-11; 3:10; 1 Peter 5:1-2; 2 Peter 2:1-2; 1 John 2:26; 4:1; 2 John 10; Jude 4; Revelation 18:4..

B

Backsliding

Exodus 32:8; Numbers 14:43; 1 Samuel 15:11; 1 Kings 11:3-4,9; 2 Chronicles 7:14; 30:6; Nehemiah 9:26; Psalm 37:24; 78:57,59; 80:3; 85:4,8; 101:3; 125:5; Proverbs 14:14; 16:18; 24:16; 28:10,14; Isaiah 26:3-4; 31:6; 59:2,9-14; Jeremiah 2:19; 3:11-14,22; 5:6; 8:5; 14:7-9; 15:6; 31:20; 36:3; Lamentations 5:21; Hosea 4:16; 5:15; 11:7; 14:4; Matthew 18:6; 26:70-74; Luke 9:62; 1 Corinthians 10:12; 2 Corinthians 11:3; Galatians 3:1-3; 5:4,7; 6:1; James 5:19-20; Revelation 2:4.

Baptism

Genesis 3:21; Job 29:14; Isaiah 61:10; Matthew 3:5-15; 7:24-27; 22:11-14; 28:19-20; Mark 16:16; Luke 3:21; John 3:3,5-6,22-23; 4:1-2; 14:23-24; Acts 1:5; 2:38-39,41; 8:12,14-25,36-39; 9:18; 10:47-48; 11:15-18; 13:24; 16:15,31-34; 18:8; 19:1,3-5; 22:16; Romans 6:1-4; 7:1-4; 1 Corinthians 1:13-17; 10:2; Galatians 3:27-28; Ephesians 1:13; 4:5,30; 5:26; Colossians 2:1,11-13; 2 Thessalonians 1:8; Titus 3:5-7; 1 Peter 3:20-21; 4:17.

Bishops (Elders)

1 Timothy 3:1-7; Acts 20:28; Philippians 1:1; 1 Timothy 3:2; 2 Timothy 4:22; Titus 1:7; 3:15; 1 Peter 2:25.

Blasphemy

Exodus 20:7; Leviticus 24:11,16; 2 Samuel 12:14; 2 Kings 19:4,10,22; Psalm 44:15; 74:10,18,22; Isaiah 52:5; 65:7; Ezekiel 20:27-33; 35:11-12; Matthew 9:2; 10:25; 12:31-32; 15:19; 26:64-65; Luke 22:64-65; Acts 6:11,13; Colossians 3:8; 1 Timothy 1:20; 6:1; 2 Timothy 3:2; 1 Peter 4:14; Revelation 2:9; 18:11,21.

Blessed, The

Genesis 12:3; Deuteronomy 15:10; Ruth 2:10; Job 5:17; Psalm 1:1; 2:12; 5:12; 32:1-2; 34:8; 40:4; 41:1; 65:4; 84:5,12; 89:15; 94:12; 106:3; 112:1-2; 119:1-2; 128:1,4; 144:15; Proverbs 10:6; 20:7; 22:9; 24:25; 28:20; Isaiah 30:18; 51:2; Jeremiah 17:7; Matthew 5:3-9; 11:6; 13:16; 16:16-17; 25:34; Luke 1:45; 6:21-22; 11:28; 12:37; 14:13-15; Romans 4:6-9; Galatians 3:9; Ephesians 1:3-4; James 1:12,24; Revelation 1:3; 14:13; 16:15; 19:9; 20:6; 22:7,14.

Blindness, Spiritual

Psalms 13:3; 69:23; 82:5; 119:18; Isaiah 26:11; 29:10; 42:7; 44:18; Jeremiah 5:21; Matthew 5:14; 6:23; 13:13-14; 15:14; 23:16,19,24,26; Luke 4:18; John 1:5; 3:19-20; 8:12; 9:7,11,25,39; Acts 26:18; Romans 1:19-21; 11:8,25; 1 Corinthians 2:14; 2 Corinthians 3:15; 4:3-4,6; Ephesians 4:17-19; 5:8; Colossians 1:13; 1 Thessalonians 5:4-5; 1 Peter 2:9; 1 John 1:6-7; 2:9,11; Revelation 3:17.

Boldness, Holy

Genesis 18:22-32; 32:24-29; Exodus 32:31; 33:18; Numbers 16:47-48; Joshua 1:7; 1 Samuel 17:45; 1 Kings 18:15,18; 2 Chronicles 19:11; Nehemiah 6:11; Proverbs 28:1; Isaiah 50:7; 58:1; Jeremiah 1:8; Ezekiel 3:9; Daniel 3:17-18; 6:10; Micah 3:8; Mark 15:43; John 7:26; Acts 4:8-13,19,29,31; 5:29; 7:51; 9:27; 13:46; 14:3; 18:26; 19:8; 2 Corinthians 7:4; 10:1; Ephesians 3:12; 6:19-20; Philippians 1:14; 1 Thessalonians 2:2; 1 Timothy 3:13; Hebrews 4:16; 10:19; 13:6; 1 John 4:17.

Bondage, Spiritual

Genesis 18:22-32; 32:24-29; Exodus 32:31; 33:18; Numbers 16:47-48; Joshua 1:7; 1 Samuel 17:45; 1 Kings 18:15,18; 2 Chronicles 19:11; Nehemiah 6:11; Proverbs 28:1; Isaiah 50:7; 58:1; Jeremiah 1:8; Ezekiel 3:9; Daniel 3:17-18; 6:10; Micah 3:8; Mark 15:43; John 7:26; Acts 4:8-13,19,29,31; 5:29; 7:51; 9:27; 13:46; 14:3; 18:26; 19:8; 2 Corinthians 7:4; 10:1; Ephesians 3:12; 6:19-20; Philippians 1:14; 1 Thessalonians 2:2; 1 Timothy 3:13; Hebrews 4:16; 10:19; 13:6; 1 John 4:17.

Book of Life (Names Can Be Removed From)

Exodus 32:32; Psalm 69:28; Isaiah 4:3; Jeremiah 1:5; Daniel 12:1-3; Matthew 7:13-14; 10:30; Luke 10:20; 22:32; John 5:24; Romans 8:29-30; Ephesians 1:4-5; Philippians 4:3; 2 Timothy 1:1,9; Titus 1:2; 1 Peter 1:2; 1 John 2:2; 4:14; Revelation 3:5; 12:11; 13:8; 17:8; 20:7-8,12,15; 21:27; 22:19.

Busy-Bodies

2 Kings 14:10; Proverbs 20:3; 26:17; 2 Thessalonians 3:11; 1 Timothy 5:13; 1 Peter 4:15.

C

Character of the Saints

Genesis 6:9; Deuteronomy 7:6; 14:2; 1 Kings 3:6; Psalm 4:3; 15:2; 34:2; 37:26; 51:17; 119:1; Proverbs 16:19,21; 28:1; Isaiah 29:19; 32:8; 54:13; 57:15; 60:21; 66:2; Habakkuk 2:4; Matthew 3:16; 5:3,5-8; Luke 1:6; 2:25; 12:37; John 1:47; 10:3-4,27; Acts 2:42; 8:2;

10:2; 22:12; Romans 8:14; 13:3; 16:19; 2 Corinthians 1:12; 2:17; 5:17; 6:8; 9:13; Ephesians 2:10; Philippians 2:15; Colossians 1:4; 2:5; 3:12; 1 Thessalonians 4:9; Titus 2:14; 3:8; 1 Peter 1:14; 5:5; 2 Peter 2:9; 1 John 2:27; 3:3; Revelation 17:14.

Character of the Wicked

Exodus 33:5; Deuteronomy 32:5-6; 1 Kings 21:20; 2 Kings 17:17; Nehemiah 2:10,19; 4:2,8; 6:2; 9:26; Job 8:13; 21:15; 24:13; Psalm 5:5-6; 10:3-4,8; 14:1; 35:15; 37:21; 38:12; 49:6; 53:4; 58:3; 59:12; 62:4; 69:26; 94:6; 109:16; Proverbs 1:10-14; 2:14; 11:7; 13:5; 16:27,29; 21:8; 24:8; 28:1; Isaiah 26:10; 29:13; 57:17; 59:4,7; Jeremiah 9:26; Ezekiel 2:4; 3:7; Hosea 4:1; Obadiah 3; Micah 2:2; 6:11; 7:3; Matthew 25:30; Luke 6:35; 22:65; John 3:20; Acts 2:40; 7:51; Romans 1:29,31-32; 3:12-13; 8:7; 2 Corinthians 4:4; 13:5; Ephesians 4:18; Philippians 3:19; Colossians 1:21; 2 Thessalonians 1:8; 2 Timothy 3:2-6,8; Titus 1:10,16; 3:3; 1 Peter 2:7; Jude 19; Revelation 16:9; 21:8.

Charity

1 Corinthians 13:4-7; Colossians 3:14; Philippians 2:2-5.

Charity, Supporting Those in Need

Acts 12:5; Philippians 1:16,19; Romans 12:15; Galatians 6:2; Job 6:14; Hebrews 13:3; James 1:27; Job 16:5; 29:25; 2 Corinthians 1:4; 1 Thessalonians 4:18; Job 31:19-20; Psalm 82:3; Proverbs 22:22; 31:5.

Chastity

Genesis 20:4; 26:10-11; 39:7-10; Exodus 20:14; Ruth 3:10-11,13; 2 Samuel 11:2-4; Job 31:1; Proverbs 2:10-11; 5:3-11; 6:25; 7:1-5,25-27; 22:14; 23:31-33; 31:3; Ecclesiastes 7:26; Matthew 5:28; Acts 15:20; Romans 1:29; 13:13; 1 Corinthians 3:16-17; 5:11; 6:13,15-19; Galatians 5:19-21; Ephesians 4:19; 5:3; Colossians 3:5; 1 Thessalonians 4:3,7; 1 Peter 3:1-2; 4:3; 2 Peter 2:14; Jude 8.

Children, Good

Genesis 22:6-10; 28:7; 45:9; 46:29; 47:12,30; Judges 11:34,36; 13:24; 1 Samuel 3:19; 17:20; 1 Kings 18:12; 2 Chronicles 34:3; Esther 2:20; Job 29:4; 32:6-7; Psalm 71:5; Proverbs 3:1-4; 10:1; 13:1; 28:7; 29:17; Daniel 1:6; Matthew 18:3-4; 21:15-16; Luke 1:80; Acts 2:39; Ephesians 6:2-3; Colossians 3:20; 2 Timothy 3:15; Hebrews 12:9.

Children, Wicked

Genesis 26:34-35; Exodus 21:15; Deuteronomy 21:20-21; 27:16; 1 Samuel 2:12,17,25; 8:3; 2 Samuel 15:10; 1 Kings 1:5-6; 2 Kings 2:23-24; 19:37; Job 19:18; Proverbs 7:7; 15:5,20; 17:25; 19:13,26; 28:24; 30:11,17; Isaiah 3:5; Mark 7:10.

Children

Genesis 15:2-3; 17:17; 18:13; 21:3,8; 24:13; 25:21,25; 27:1-4; 30:1; 33:5; 35:8,18; 48:15; Exodus 2:2-10,16; 13:12-13,15; 18:3-4; 20:5,12; Leviticus 19:3,32; Numbers 27:1-8; Deuteronomy 4:9,40; 11:19; 12:25,28; 21:16-17; 29:29; 30:2; 31:12-13; Joshua 17:1-6; 1 Samuel 1:5-8,10-11,22,24,27; 2:19; 9:3; 17:15; 1 Kings 3:21,27; 2 Kings 10:1; 1 Chronicles 4:9,27; Ezra 9:2; Psalm 8:2; 22:9; 109:9-10; 113:9; 115:14; 127:3-5; 148:12-13; Proverbs 1:8-9; 6:20; 22:15; 24:21; 29:17; Ecclesiastes 12:1; Song of Solomon 8:1; Isaiah 8:3; 49:15; Jeremiah 20:15; Ezekiel 16:4; 20:18; Hosea 1:4,6,9; Amos 1:2; Mark 10:13-16; Luke 1:13,18,59,61; 2:21,51; John 19:26-27; Acts 2:39; 1 Corinthians 7:14; Galatians 4:1-2; Ephesians 6:1,4; Philippians 3:5; 1 Thessalonians 2:7-8; 1 Timothy 5:4; Hebrews 12:9; 1 Peter 5:5.

Christ, Ascension Of

Leviticus 16:15; Psalm 24:7; 68:18; Mark 11:1; Luke 24:26,50; John 6:62; 7:33; 14:1-2,28; 1; 16:5,7; 20:17; Acts 1:3,9-12; 2:33; Romans 8:34; Ephesians 1:20-21; 4:7-8,11; Hebrews 6:20; 9:7,9,12,24; 10:12; 1 Peter 3:22.

Christ, Character Of

Psalm 40:8; Song of Solomon 5:16; Isaiah 11:5; 40:11; 53:7,9,11; Zechariah 9:9; Matthew 4:1-10,23-24; 8:20; 11:29; 19:16; 27:4,14; Luke 1:35; 2:49,51; 19:41; 22:27,42; 23:34; John 1:14; 2:17; 4:34; 5:30; 7:18; 8:29,46; 13:1; 15:10,13; Acts 4:27; 22:14; Romans 8:29; 2 Corinthians 5:21; 8:9; Philippians 2:8; 1 Thessalonians 5:24; 1 Timothy 1:16; Hebrews 1:9; 2:17; 7:26; 1 Peter 1:19; 2:22; 1 John 5:20; Revelation 3:7.

Christ, Compassion, and Sympathy Of

Isaiah 40:11; 42:3; Matthew 9:36; 11:28-30; 12:20; 14:14; 15:32; 20:30-34; Mark 1:40-41; 6:34; 8:2; 9:22,25; Luke 7:12-13,48,50; 9:51; 10:33-35,37; 19:41; John 3:16; 7:48-49; 11:33-36; Romans 12:15; 2 Corinthians 5:21; 1 Thessalonians 5:23; Hebrews 2:18; 4:15; 5:2,7; 13:8; 1 John 2:6.

Christ, Confession Of

Matthew 10:32-33; Mark 8:35; John 1:49; 6:68-69; 7:13; 9:25,33; 11:27; 12:42-43; Acts 4:7-12; 5:29-32,42; 7:52,59; 9:29; Romans 10:9-10; 1 Corinthians 12:3; 1 Timothy 6:12; 2 Timothy 2:12; 1 John 2:23; 4:2-3,15; Revelation 1:9; 2:13; 20:4.

Christ, Creator

Genesis 1:1; Psalm 33:6,9; 102:24-25; 148:5; Isaiah 45:11-12,18; John 1:1,3,10,14; Acts 14:15; Romans 1:20; Ephesians 3:9; Colossians 1:16-17; Hebrews 1:2-3,10-12; 3:3-4; 11:3; 2 Peter 3:5; Revelation 4:11; 10:6; 14:7.

Christ, Death Of

Numbers 21:8; Isaiah 53:6,8-10,12; Daniel 9:26; Zechariah 13:7; Matthew 20:18-19,28; 26:53; 27:22-23,26-35,38,45,51-53; Luke 22:19-20; 24:46; John 3:14; 10:17-18; Acts 17:3; Romans 6:3-8; 1 Corinthians 1:18,23; 11:26-29; Galatians 2:20; 3:13; Ephesians 5:2; Philippians 2:8; 1 Thessalonians 5:10; Hebrews 12:2

Christ, Denial Of

Matthew 10:33; 26:69-75; Mark 8:38; John 18:40; Acts 3:13-14; Philippians 3:10,18; 2 Timothy 1:8; 2:12; 2 Peter 2:1; 1 John 2:22; 4:3; Jude 4.

Christ, Emmanuel, God With Us

Matthew 1:23; Luke 1:27.

Christ, Example Of

Matthew 11:29; 16:24; 20:28; Luke 22:27; John 13:14-15,34; 15:10; 16:33; 17:16; Acts 20:35; Romans 8:29; 15:3; 2 Corinthians 3:18; 8:7,9; Ephesians 5:2; Philippians 2:5,7; Colossians 3:13; Hebrews 7:26; 12:3-4; 1 Peter 1:15-16; 2:21-23; 1 John 2:6; 3:3,16; 5:4.

Christ, Excellency, and Glory Of

Deuteronomy 18:15-16; Psalm 45:2; 72:17; 102:16; 110:4; Song of Solomon 5:10; Isaiah 6:1-5; 28:16; 40:5,10-11; 63:1-3; Matthew 3:17; 13:54; 16:27; 17:2; 25:31,33; Luke 1:78-79; 4:22; John 1:1-5,14; 2:11; 7:46; 10:30,38; 11:25; 12:21,23,41; 14:6; 17:22,24; Acts 7:55-56; 2 Corinthians 3:18; Ephesians 1:22; Philippians 2:6,9-10; Colossians 1:15-16,18; 3:4; 1 Timothy 2:5; Hebrews 1:2-3,6,8,10-12; 4:15; 7:26-28; 8:6; 10:19-20; 1 Peter 1:10-11,21; 4:13; 2 Peter 1:16-18; 1 John 5:11,20; Revelation 3:7; 5:8-14; 7:9-12; 17:14; 19:11,16.

Christ, Good Shepherd

Genesis 49:24; 1 Samuel 16:11; Psalm 23:1-3; Isaiah 40:11; Jeremiah 31:10; Ezekiel 34:10,23; 37:24; Micah 5:4; Zechariah 9:16; 13:7; Matthew 26:31; John 10:3-4,11,14-16,27-28; Hebrews 13:20; 1 Peter 5:4.

Christ, Hatred Towards

Psalm 2:2; 21:8; 69:4; Matthew 27:1-2,22-23; Mark 11:18; Luke 11:53-54; 19:12-14,17; John 7:7; 15:18,23-25; 1 Corinthians 15:25; Hebrews 10:29-31.

Christ, Head of the Church

Psalm 68:18; 118:22; Matthew 10:1; 21:42; 28:19; Luke 22:19-20; John 20:21; 1 Corinthians 11:3; Ephesians 1:22; 4:8,12; 5:23; Colossians 1:18; 2:10,18-19

Christ, High Priest

Genesis 14:18-20; Exodus 40:12-15; Numbers 6:23-26; 16:48; Deuteronomy 5:5; Psalm 110:4; Zechariah 6:13; Acts 3:26; Galatians 3:19; Ephesians 2:13-18; 1 Timothy 2:5; Hebrews 2:17-18; 3:1-2; 4:14-15; 5:1,4-6,10; 6:20; 7:11,15-17,20-21,23-28; 8:1-3,6; 9:7,11-15,23-26; 10:12,21; 12:24; 13:11.

Christ, Human Nature Of

Genesis 3:15; 22:18; 2 Samuel 7:12,16; Psalm 22:16; Isaiah 7:14; 53:3-4; Jeremiah 31:22; Matthew 1:1-18; 2:2; 4:2; 8:20,24; 16:13; 21:18; 26:38,67; 27:26,59-60; Mark 4:38; 6:3; 10:47; Luke 1:31; 2:7,11,21,52; 19:41; 22:64; 23:11,33,46; 24:39; John 1:14; 4:2,6-7; 7:27; 8:46; 11:35; 18:38; 19:1,5,28,30,34; 20:27; Acts 2:22,30-31; 3:15,22; 13:23; Romans 1:3-4; 6:15,19; 1 Corinthians 15:21; Galatians 3:16; 4:4-5; Philippians 2:7-8; 1 Timothy 2:5; 2 Timothy 2:8; Hebrews 2:14,16-17; 4:15; 7:26,28; 1 Peter 2:22; 1 John 1:1-2; 3:5; 4:3; 2 John 7.

Christ, Humility Of

Psalm 22:6; 69:9; Isaiah 42:2; 50:5-6; 53:3,7; Zechariah 9:9; Matthew 3:13-15; 9:10-11; 11:29; 13:55; 20:28; 21:5,7; 26:37-39,59-63; Mark 6:3; Luke 2:4-7,51; 9:58; 15:2; 22:27; 23:8-10; John 5:41; 6:15,38; 8:50; 9:29; 10:15,17-18; 13:1-5; 14:1,28; 1; Acts 2:36; 8:32; Romans 15:3; 2 Corinthians 8:9; Philippians 2:5-11; Colossians 2:9; Hebrews 2:16; 4:15; 5:7; 10:9; 1 Peter 2:23; 1 John 2:6.

Christ, Jehovah God

Genesis 2:3; Exodus 3:14; 1 Samuel 2:2; Psalm 23:1; 24:7,10; 45:6-7; 97:9; 102:24-27; Proverbs 16:4; Ecclesiastes 12:14; **Isaiah 6:1-3; 7:14; 8:13-14; 9:6; 40:3,11; 41:4; 43:3,11; 44:6; 45:21; 48:12-13; 49:26; 60:16;** Jeremiah 10:10; 23:5-6; Hosea 1:7; 13:4; Joel 2:32; Zechariah 13:7; Malachi 3:1; Matthew 1:23; 3:3; 12:8; 26:63-67; Mark 1:2; 6:50; Luke 2:11,27; John 1:1,14; 3:16,18,31; 5:17,23; 6:20; 8:24,28,58; 9:9; 10:11,14,30; 12:41,45; 13:19; 14:7-10,16; 15:26; 16:15; 17:10; 18:5-6,8; Acts 2:21; 3:14; 10:36; 20:28; Romans 9:33; 10:9-13; 1 Corinthians 1:2,30; 2:8; 4:5; 12:3; 15:47; 2 Corinthians 5:10; Philippians 2:6; 3:20; Colossians 1:16; 1 Thessalonians 3:11; 1 Timothy 6:15; 2 Timothy 4:1; Titus 2:13; Hebrews 1:8,10-12; 8:6; 13:20; James 2:1; 1 Peter 2:8; 1 John 4:9; 5:20; Revelation 1:5,8,11,17; 17:14; 19:16; 22:13.

Christ, Judgment Seat Of

Deuteronomy 10:17; 1 Kings 8:32,39; 2 Chronicles 19:7; Job 34:11,19; Psalm 62:12; Proverbs 24:12; Isaiah 3:10-11; Jeremiah 32:19; Ezekiel 7:27; 18:30; 33:20; Matthew 16:27; 22:16; Acts 10:34-35; Romans 2:5-11; 1 Corinthians 3:8; 4:5; 2 Corinthians 5:10; Galatians 2:6; 6:7-8; Ephesians 6:8-9; Colossians 3:24-25; 1 Peter 1:17; Revelation 2:23; 20:12-13; 22:12

Christ, KING Of Kings

Genesis 14:18; Numbers 24:17; 1 Samuel 16:1,12-13; 1 Chronicles 28:6-7; Psalm 2:4-6,8; 24:7-10; 45:6; 72:8,10; 89:27; 110:1; Isaiah 9:7; 33:17; 44:6; 49:7; 52:7; Jeremiah 23:5; Ezekiel 37:24-25; Daniel 2:44; 7:14; Hosea 3:5; Micah 5:2; Zechariah 9:9; 14:9; Matthew 1:6; 2:2; 21:5; 25:34; 27:11,29,37; Mark 12:36; 15:2,9,12,18,26,32; Luke 1:33; 19:38; 22:29-30; 23:2-3,37-38; John 1:49; 6:15; 12:12-15; 18:33,36-37,39; 19:3,12,14-15,19,21; 1 Corinthians 2:8; 15:25; Colossians 1:13; 1 Timothy 1:17; 6:15; Hebrews 1:8-9; James 2:1; Revelation 1:5; 3:21; 11:15; 15:3; 17:14; 19:16; 22:3-4.

Christ, Law Of

Leviticus 19:18; Matthew 5:22-24,27-28,38-45; 6:14-15; 7:12,15-20; 16:24; 20:25-28; 25:34-46; 26:41; Mark 9:41; 11:25; Luke 6:36-37; 10:27; 11:41; 17:3-4; 19:8-10; John 3:6; 13:34-35; 14:23-24; 15:2,12,17; Romans 6:14-15; 12:10; 13:8-10; 1 Corinthians 13:4-7; Galatians 5:13-14,22-23; Ephesians 4:2; Philippians 2:2-4; 1 Thessalonians 3:12; 4:9; Hebrews 10:24; James 2:8; 1 Peter 1:22; 3:8; 1 John 2:1-2; 3:11,23; 4:7,11-12,20; 2 John 5.

Christ, Love for the Father

Psalms 40:8; Matthew 13:45; 16:24; 22:37; 26:39,42; Luke 2:48-49; 9:51; John 4:31-34; 5:30,34,41; 6:38; 7:18; 8:29,55; 10:17-18; 11:36; 14:31; 15:10; 17:1,4; 19:30; Philippians 2:8; 1 John 2:6; 4:11,19.

Christ, Love for Men

Matthew 9:13; Mark 3:35; 16:7; Luke 7:48,50; 15:3-7; 19:10; 23:34; John 1:12; 3:18; 6:37; 11:5; 13:1-5,15,17,34-35; 14:2-3,21; 17:2,9,12; 18:9; 19:26; 20:24-28; Romans 5:6,8; 8:16-17; 2 Corinthians 5:8; 8:9; Galatians 2:20; Ephesians 4:32; 5:2,25,31-32; Philippians 2:6-8; 1 John 2:6; 3:16; Revelation 1:5; 3:19; 22:20.

Christ, Love for Souls

Daniel 12:3; Matthew 20:28; 23:37; Mark 2:5; 3:20-21; Luke 9:10-11; 15:4-7; 19:10; John 3:16; 5:31-34,40; 9:35; 10:11; Acts 2:36; 2 Corinthians 8:9; Philippians 2:6-8; Hebrews 9:22; 1 John 2:6.

Christ, Love Of

Psalms 68:18; 91:14; Proverbs 8:17; Song of Solomon 2:4; 4:8; 5:1; 8:7; Matthew 18:11-13; Luke 7:47; 19:10; 22:32,61; 23:34; John 11:5,36; 13:1,23,34; 14:21,31; 15:9-10,12-13; 16:7; Romans 8:35,37; 2 Corinthians 5:14; Galatians 2:20; Ephesians 3:19; 5:2,25; Hebrews 7:25; 9:24; 1 John 3:16; Revelation 1:5; 3:9,19.

Christ, Love To

Psalms 35:19; Proverbs 8:17; Song of Solomon 1:4,7; 2:5; 3:2; 5:9-16; 8:6-7; Matthew 10:37-38; 17:5; 25:40; 27:55,57-60; Luke 7:47; 23:28; John 5:20; 8:42; 11:16; 14:15,21,23; 15:18,25; 16:27; 20:11; 21:15-17; Acts 21:13; 1 Corinthians 16:22; 2 Corinthians 5:14; Ephesians 6:24; Philippians 1:9; 2 Timothy 4:8; James 1:12; 1 Peter 1:8; Revelation 2:4; 12:11.

Christ, Manliness Of

Matthew 10:34; 11:28; 16:24; 23:13-17,23-28,33; 26:53,57,59-64; Luke 4:18; 9:31,51,57-62; 13:3-5; 14:25-33; 16:14-15,18; John 2:19; 5:14; 8:11,34; 12:27-28; 18:3-8,19-23,33-37; 19:8-11; Acts 2:36; Philippians 2:6-8; 1 John 2:6.

Christ, Mediator

Numbers 16:48; Deuteronomy 5:5; Galatians 3:19; Ephesians 2:13-18; 1 Timothy 2:5; Hebrews 8:6; 9:15; 12:24.

Christ, Meekness Of

Isaiah 42:1-3; Matthew 11:29-30; 12:20; 21:5; 26:33-35; Mark 5:27-28,33-34; Luke 7:48,50; 22:48; 23:34; John 13:21,27; 18:17; 20:25-28; 21:15-17; Acts 4:8-12; 2 Corinthians 5:21; 10:1; Galatians 5:22-23; 1 John 2:6.

Christ, Name Of

Psalms 37:28; Isaiah 53:12; 59:16; Matthew 9:12-13,27; 10:6; 13:43; 15:22-28; 17:15; 18:11; 20:34; 25:34; Mark 5:19; 9:22,24; 14:6; Luke 1:47; 2:11; 4:18; 5:32; 7:13; 9:56; 12:32; 15:24,27,32; 17:13; 19:10; 22:29; 23:34; John 3:17; 4:42; 8:2-11,32,36; 10:2-4,9-10,28-30; 12:7,47; 14:21; Acts 5:31; 10:43; 13:23; Romans 5:15-16,18; 6:18,22; 7:3; 8:2,34; 12:19; 1 Corinthians 7:22; 9:19; 2 Corinthians 3:17; 6:2; 10:18; Galatians 4:26,31; 5:1; Ephesians 5:23; Philippians 3:20; 1 Thessalonians 5:23; 2 Thessalonians 1:8; 1 Timothy 1:1,15; 2:3,5; 4:10; 2 Timothy 1:10,12; 4:18; Titus 1:3-4; 2:10,13; 3:4,6; Hebrews 2:18; 7:25; 9:24; 10:30; James 2:5; 1 Peter 1:5; 2:16; 2 Peter 1:1,11; 2:20; 3:2,18; 1 John 2:1,12; Jude 1,7,24; Revelation 12:16; 19:11-16.

Christ, Names of, Old Testament

Genesis 1:1; 2:4; 14:17-20; 16:12-14; 17:1; 22:13-14; Exodus 16:26; 17:15; 31:13; Judges 6:24; Psalm 19:1; 23:1; 91:1; Isaiah 6:1-3; 14:13-14; 40:28-31; Jeremiah 23:6; Ezekiel 48:35; Malachi 1:6.

Christ, Our Righteousness (Imputed)

Psalms 89:16; Isaiah 5:16; 45:24-25; 54:17; 56:1; 61:10; Jeremiah 23:6; Ezekiel 16:14; Daniel 9:24; Matthew 6:33; Romans 1:17; 3:21-22; 4:5-6,9,11,13,22,24; 5:17; 9:30,32; 10:3-4,6; 1 Corinthians 1:30; 2 Corinthians 5:21; Philippians 3:7-9.

Christ, Peace, Joyfulness, and Optimism

Psalms 69:20; Isaiah 42:4; 53:3,11; 61:1-2,10; Matthew 5:10-12; 8:23-26; 26:38,62-64; 27:46; Mark 4:37-40; Luke 4:17-21; 6:22-23; 8:22-25,35; 10:21; 15:6; 21:25-28; 23:46; John 2:19; 4:34; 12:24-26,31-33; 14:1,7,27-28; 15:8,10-11; 16:20-22; 18:22; Acts 2:36; Romans 8:17-18; 2 Corinthians 4:17; Philippians 1:23; 2 Timothy 2:12; Hebrews 2:14; 1 Peter 1:8; 1 John 2:6; Revelation 3:21.

Christ, Power Of

Psalms 2:9; 110:3; Isaiah 11:4; 63:1,3; Matthew 7:28-29; 8:27; 9:6; 10:1; 28:18; Mark 13:26; 16:17-18; Luke 5:17; John 1:3,10; 2:19-21; 3:35; 5:17-19,21,25-26,28-29; 10:18,28-30; 16:33; 17:2; Acts 5:31; 10:38; 1 Corinthians 5:4; 15:24; 2 Corinthians 12:9; Ephesians 1:20-22; Philippians 3:21; 4:13; Colossians 1:17; 2:15; 2 Thessalonians 1:9; 1 Timothy 6:16; 2 Timothy 1:12; 4:17-18; Hebrews 1:3; 2:14,18; 7:25; 1 Peter 3:22; 2 Peter 1:16; 1 John 3:8.

Christ, the Prayerfulness Of

Psalms 127:2; Matthew 6:9; 14:19-21,23; 26:39,42,44; Mark 1:29-36; 3:20; 5:30; 6:31,33,35,45-48; 11:24; Luke 3:21-22; 5:15-16; 6:12-13; 9:18,21-22,28-29; 22:39-41,44; 23:34,46; 24:30-31; John 2:1-11; 11:5,41-42; 12:1-2; 15:15; 17:1; Acts 2:36; Romans 8:26; Hebrews 5:7; 13:8; 1 John 2:6; 3:2,22; Revelation 22:20.

Christ, Prophet

Deuteronomy 18:15,18-19; 34:10; Isaiah 42:1-2; 61:1; Matthew 4:23; 11:3,5,27; 12:17-20; 13:54; 17:5; 21:11; 24:3-35; Mark 1:27; Luke 2:40,47,52; 4:18,32,43; 7:16; 19:41,44; 24:19; John 1:21; 3:2,11,13,32,34; 4:19,25,42; 5:30; 6:14,38-40; 7:16,46; 8:26,42; 12:49-50; 14:10; 15:15; 17:6,8,14,16,26; Acts 3:22-23; 7:37; Hebrews 2:3; 3:2; Revelation 1:1,5; 3:14.

Christ, Resurrection Of

Genesis 22:13; Psalms 2:7; 16:10; Jonah 2:10; Matthew 12:40; 20:19; 27:63-66; 28:5-7,9,11-17; Mark 9:9-10; 14:28; 16:9,13-14; Luke 24:4-7,9,11,13-31,34-35,37-39,43,45-46,51; John 2:19-22; 10:18; 20:9,18-19,24,26; 21:1; Acts 1:9,22; 2:24,32; 3:15; 4:10-11,33; 10:40; 13:33-35; 17:31; 25:19; 26:23; Romans 1:4; 4:25; 6:4-5; 8:11,34; 1 Corinthians 15:4,6-8,14-15,17,19-20,23,49; Ephesians 1:20; Philippians 3:10,21; Colossians 2:12; 2 Timothy 2:8; Hebrews 11:19; 1 Peter 1:3,21; 3:18.

Christ, The Rock

Exodus 17:5-7; Numbers 20:7-11; Deuteronomy 32:3-4,31; 1 Samuel 2:2; 2 Samuel 22:32; 1 Chronicles 29:11; Job 36:3; Psalms 18:31; 47:2; 57:11; 68:34; 83:18; Jeremiah 10:10; Daniel 2:44-45; 4:34,37; 7:13-14; Matthew 6:10,13; 7:21-29; 16:18; 21:42; 26:63-64; Mark 12:10; Luke 5:8; 20:17; John 1:42; 4:14; 18:36; Acts 4:11; Romans 9:33; 1 Corinthians 3:11; 10:4; 2 Corinthians 5:21; Galatians 3:16; Ephesians 1:20-23; 2:20; 4:15-16; 5:23; Philippians 2:9-11; Colossians 1:16-19; 2:10; 1 Timothy 1:17; 6:13-16; 1 Peter 2:7-9,22; 3:22; 5:11; 2 Peter 3:18; Jude 25; Revelation 4:8-11; 5:9-14; 7:12; 17:14; 19:1,6,16.

Christ, Second Coming Of

Job 19:25-26; Psalm 50:3-4; Song of Solomon 2:8-10; Isaiah 11:3-4; 24:23; 34:2-4; Jeremiah 13:12-15; 25:30-33; Daniel 7:13-14; Matthew 16:27; 24:3-51; 25; 26:64; Mark 8:38; 13:32,36; Luke 12:37-38,40; 17:22-24,26-29,31-37; John 11:23-25; 14:1-3; Acts 1:9-11; 3:19-21; Romans 6:9-10; 8:21; 13:12; 1 Corinthians 1:7-8; 4:5; 15:25-26,51-52; Philippians 3:20; 4:5; 1 Thessalonians 1:10; 3:13; 4:13-18; 5:2; 2 Thessalonians 1:7-8,10; 2:7-12; 1 Timothy 4:1; 6:14; 2 Timothy 4:8; Titus 2:13; Hebrews 9:28; 1 Peter 1:5,7,13; 4:7; 2 Peter 3:10,12; Jude 14; Revelation 1:7; 6:12-17; 11:15; 16:12-21; 18:1-5; 19:15-21; 20:5.

Christ, Son of God

Ezekiel 36:26; Daniel 7:13-14; Matthew 3:17; 9:3; 10:32-33; 14:33; 16:13-20; 17:5; 21:32; 26:63-65; 27:54; Mark 1:1; 8:29; 15:39; Luke 5:21; 12:8-9; John 1:12-13,18,34,49; 3:3,5-6,18,36; 6:44-45,69; 9:35-38; 10:33,36; 11:27; 14:13-14; 18:33-36,40; 19:15,21; 20:28-29,31; Acts 2:37-41; 3:13-14; 8:37; 9:19-22; 28:23-28; Romans 1:3-4; 10:9-13; 14:11; 1 Corinthians 12:3; 2 Corinthians 5:17; Ephesians 1:13; Philippians 2:11; 1 Timothy 6:12-13; 2 Timothy 1:8; 2:12; Hebrews 1:5,8; 2 Peter 2:1; 1 John 2:22-23; 4:2-3,15; 5:1,5,20; Jude 4; Revelation 12:11.

Christ, Teachings Of

Christ, the Creator

Genesis 1:1; Psalm 33:6,9; 102:24-25; 148:5; Isaiah 45:11-12,18; John 1:1,3,10,14; Acts 14:15; Romans 1:20; Ephesians 3:9; Colossians 1:16-17; Hebrews 1:2-3,10-12; 3:3-4; 11:3; 2 Peter 3:5; Revelation 4:11; 10:6; 14:7.

Christ, the Rock

Exodus 17:5-7; Numbers 20:7-11; Deuteronomy 32:3-4,31; 1 Samuel 2:2; 2 Samuel 22:32; 1 Chronicles 29:11; Job 36:3; Psalm 18:31; 47:2; 57:11; 68:34; 83:18; Jeremiah 10:10; Daniel 2:44-45; 4:34,37; 7:13-14; Matthew 6:10,13; 7:21-29; 16:18; 21:42; 26:63-64; Mark 12:10; Luke 5:8; 20:17; John 1:42; 4:14; 18:36; Acts 4:11; Romans 16:27; 1 Corinthians 3:11; 10:4; 2 Corinthians 5:21; Galatians 3:16; Ephesians 1:20-23; 2:20; 4:15-16; 5:23; Philippians 2:9-11; Colossians 1:16-19; 2:10; 1 Timothy 1:17; 6:13-16; 1 Peter 2:7-9,22; 3:22; 5:11; 2 Peter 3:18; Jude 25; Revelation 4:8-11; 5:9-14; 7:12; 17:14; 19:1,6,16.

Christ, Titles Of

Exodus 3:2,4,6-7,13-14; Joshua 5:14; Psalm 2:2; Song of Solomon 5:10; Isaiah 4:2; 9:6; 11:1,10; 28:16; 42:1,6; 43:15; 51:9; 55:4; Jeremiah 23:5; 33:15; Amos 1:1; Micah 2:13;

Haggai 2:7; Zechariah 3:8; 6:12; Matthew 1:16,23; 3:17; 9:15; 13:55; 16:20; 17:5; Mark 1:11; 2:19-20; 6:3; 9:7; 14:61; Luke 1:78; 2:11,25,27,43; 3:22; 5:34-35; 9:20,35; 23:2,35; John 3:29; 6:32-33,35; 10:7,9; Acts 19:4; Romans 3:24; 8:1,39; 11:26; 1 Corinthians 1:2,24,30; 5:7; Ephesians 1:6; 2:20; 1 Timothy 1:12; 6:15; Hebrews 1:3; 2:10; 3:1; 5:9; 12:2; 1 Peter 2:4,6,25; 5:4,10,14; 2 Peter 1:17,19; 1 John 2:1; 5:20; Revelation 1:8,11; 3:14; 21:6; 22:13,16.

Christ, Types Of

Genesis 2:9; 4:8,10; 5:29; 7:16; 14:18-20; 17:5; 22:1-2; 28:12; 32:28; 50:19-20; Exodus 12:3-6,46; 16:11-15; 17:6; 22:29; 25:16-31; 27:1-2; 28:1; 29:38-41; 30:18-20; 40:2,5,21,26-27,34; Leviticus 1:2,4; 3:1; 4:2-3,12; 6:1-7; 14:4-7; 16:15-16,20-22; Numbers 12:7; 19:2-6; 21:9; 35:6; Deuteronomy 18:15; Joshua 1:5-6; Judges 16:30; 2 Samuel 7:12-13; 8:15; 1 Kings 6:1,38; 2 Chronicles 3:14; Psalm 40:8; 89:19-20; Isaiah 22:20-22; 42:6; 53:6,10,12; Ezekiel 37:24; Jonah 1:17; Zechariah 4:7-9; 13:1; Matthew 12:40; John 1:4,16,29,36,51; 3:14-15; 6:32-35,48; 8:12; 11:42; Acts 3:20-22; Romans 3:25; 4:25; 5:14; 1 Corinthians 10:4; 15:20,45; 2 Corinthians 1:5; Ephesians 2:14,16; 3:15; 5:26-27; Colossians 2:14-15; Hebrews 3:2; 4:16; 5:4-5; 6:18; 7:1-17,25; 9:13-14; 10:20; 12:2-3; 1 Peter 3:20-21; Revelation 3:7; 22:2

Christ, Union With

Song of Solomon 2:16; 7:10; Matthew 25:40,45; John 6:56; 14:20; 15:1,4-7; 17:21,23; Acts 11:23; Romans 6:3-8; 8:1,10,35; 1 Corinthians 1:30; 2:16; 3:10-11; 6:17; 10:16-17; 12:12,27; 2 Corinthians 5:17,21; 12:2; Galatians 2:20; Ephesians 1:22; 3:17; 4:15-16; 5:25-32; Philippians 2:5; 3:9-10; Colossians 1:27; 2:7,10,18-19; 2 Timothy 2:12; 1 John 2:6,24,28; 3:6,24; 4:13; 5:20; 2 John 9.

Christ, Virgin Birth

Genesis 3:15; 21:12; 22:18; 49:10; Numbers 24:17; Isaiah 7:14; 11:1; Jeremiah 23:5; 31:15; Micah 5:2; Matthew 1:1,18-25; 2:1-6,16-18; Luke 2:1-39,41-42; 3:23-24,31-32,34; Galatians 4:4; Revelation 5:5.

Christian Behavior

Deuteronomy 6:5; Psalm 1:1-3; 15:4; 19:9-11; 33:1; 50:23; Ecclesiastes 12:13; Micah 6:8; Habakkuk 3:18; Matthew 5:3-12,16,39-41,48; 6:14; 7:12; 22:37-38; 25:36; Mark 11:22; Luke 1:6; 6:31; John 6:29; 7:17; 13:15; 14:11-12,21; 15:10,12,14; 21:15; Acts 20:35; Romans 6:4,18; 8:1; 12:10,13,18,20; 13:1-7; 14:8; 1 Corinthians 5:7; 6:7; 9:27; 13:1-8; 15:58; 2 Corinthians 5:15; 7:1; 8:7; Galatians 5:25; 6:2; Ephesians 4:1,26; 5:1-2,8; 6:1-8; Philippians 1:27; 3:1; 4:4,8,11; Colossians 1:10; 3:5; 1 Thessalonians 2:12; 4:1,12; 5:14-15,22; 2 Thessalonians 3:6; 1 Timothy 4:12; 6:11; 2 Timothy 3:17; Titus 2:7,10,12; Hebrews 12:1,14; 13:1,5; James 1:19,27; 1 Peter 1:7-8,15-16; 2:12,17,21-24; 3:1-7; 1 John 3:23; 5:3-5; Jude 3,23.

Church, Discipline of

Matthew 16:19; 18:18; 1 Corinthians 2:6-8; 5:3-5,13; 11:34; 14:34,40; 2 Corinthians 10:8; 13:10; 1 Timothy 1:3,20; 2:12; 5:20; 2 Timothy 4:2; Titus 1:5,13; Hebrews 13:17.

Church, Excellency, and Glory of

Psalms 45:11,13-14; 48:2,8,12-13; 50:2; 96:6; Song of Solomon 2:14; Isaiah 2:2; 28:5; 33:20; 43:4; 49:18; 60:1,4-14,21; 62:3-5; 66:11; Lamentations 2:14-15; Luke 2:34; 1 Corinthians 3:16-17; Ephesians 1:22-23; 5:26-27; Revelation 19:8.

Church, The

Psalms 45:13; 89:18; Song of Solomon 7:10; Isaiah 2:2; 4:5; 27:3; 49:25; 60:6; Jeremiah 3:15; Ezekiel 17:22-24; Daniel 2:34-35; Matthew 16:18; Acts 2:27; 5:14; 8:1-3; 11:24; 20:28; Romans 7:4; 12:5; 1 Corinthians 3:11,17; 6:11; 10:17; 11:22; 12:12-13; 14:1,4; 1; 14:13; 2 Corinthians 8:1; Galatians 3:28; Ephesians 1:22-23; 2:20; 3:10,21; 4:11-12; 5:23-27; Colossians 1:24; 1 Thessalonians 2:14-15; 1 Timothy 3:15; Hebrews 9:12; 1 Peter 2:4-5; 5:13; Revelation 19:8.

Church of Israel

Genesis 17:10-14; Exodus 10:25; 12:47-48; 18:20; 23:17; 24:7,11; 29:9,45-46; 31:13; 34:20; Leviticus 1:2; 4:13; 10:11; 13:46; 15:31; 23:2; Numbers 5:2-4; 9:14; 15:15,29-30; 16:3; 19:20; 27:17; 31:16; Deuteronomy 4:5-14,23; 10:8; 12:5; 16:12,17; 23:1-4; 26:18; 31:11; 2 Chronicles 5:13; 30:21; Nehemiah 8:4-5; Psalm 5:7; 95:6; Isaiah 1:14; Ezekiel 44:7,9; John 9:28-29; Acts 7:35,38; Romans 3:2; 9:4,6-8; 11:2-7; Galatians 4:24-26; Hebrews 9:1,10; 10:1; 12:22-23.

Circumcision—Abolished

Genesis 17:9-14,23-27; 21:3-4; 34:14; Exodus 4:24-26; 6:12; 12:48; Leviticus 12:3; Deuteronomy 10:16; 30:6; Joshua 5:2-3,5,7-8; Judges 14:3; 1 Samuel 14:6; 17:26; 18:25-27; 2 Samuel 3:14; Jeremiah 6:10; Ezekiel 44:7; Matthew 15:26-27; Luke 1:58-61; John 7:22-23; Acts 7:8; 10:28,45; 11:3; 15:24; 16:3; 21:21; Romans 2:25,28-29; 3:30; 4:9,11,13; 1 Corinthians 7:19; Galatians 2:3-5,9,12; 3:3; 5:3-4,6; 6:12; Ephesians 2:11,15; Philippians 3:2-3; Colossians 2:11; Titus 1:10.

Collections are Mainly for the Poor & Afflicted

Acts 11:28-30; 24:17; Romans 12:13; 15:25-26; 1 Corinthians 16:1-4; 2 Corinthians 9:12-15; Galatians 2:10; Philemon 5; Hebrews 6:10; 1 John 3:17

Collections are Mainly for the Widows & Fatherless

James 1:27; Job 29:12-13; 31:15-20; Psalm 68:5; Isaiah 1:16-17; 58:6-7; Matthew 25:34-46; Galatians 5:6; 6:9-10; 1 John 3:17-19.

Commandments, the Ten

Exodus 31:18; 34:28; Deuteronomy 4:13; 5:2-3; 9:9; Matthew 5:17-19; 28:19-20; Luke 24:44; John 1:17; 5:45; 6:29; 7:19; 13:34; 14:15; 15:12; Acts 8:20-23; 13:39; 16:31; Romans 2:12-13; 3:19-20,27-28; 4:13-16; 5:13-14,17-19; 6:14; 7:1-7; 8:1-4; 9:31-32; 10:4-5; 1 Corinthians 14:37-38; 2 Corinthians 3:3,6-7,9,11,13-14; Galatians 1:6-8; 2:16,19,21; 3:1-5,10-13,16-19,21,23-24; 4:4-5,8-11,21-31; 5:3-4,7,18; 6:13; Ephesians 2:12-16; 5:2; Colossians 2:13-20; 1 Thessalonians 4:9; 2 Thessalonians 1:8; Hebrews 4:15; 7:11-12,18-19; 8:8-9,13; 9:1-4,9-10; 12:18-26; James 2:10-11; 1 Peter 1:22; 4:8,17; 1 John 2:7-8; 3:11,23; 4:21; 5:1-5; 2 John 5; Revelation 12:17.

Communion of Saints

1 Samuel 23:16; Psalm 16:3; 34:3; 42:4; 55:14; 119:63; Daniel 2:17-18; Malachi 3:16; Matthew 18:20; John 17:20-21; Acts 1:14; 2:42; 5:12; 20:36-38; Romans 12:15; 15:32; 1 Corinthians 10:17; 2 Corinthians 1:11; 6:14-17; Galatians 2:9; Ephesians 4:1-3,32; 5:11; 6:18; Colossians 3:16; 1 Thessalonians 4:18; 5:11; Hebrews 10:25; 12:22-24; 1 John 1:3,7.

Communion With God

Genesis 5:24; 6:9; 18:33; 32:24-29; Exodus 33:11-23; Psalm 16:8; 42:1; 63:5-6; Amos 3:3; John 14:16-18,23; 1 Corinthians 1:9; 10:16; 12:13; 2 Corinthians 6:14-16; 13:14; Philippians 1:23; 2:1; 4:6; Hebrews 4:16; 1 John 1:3; Revelation 3:20.

Communion

Exodus 12:21-28; 1 Corinthians 5:7-8; Matthew 26:26; 1 Corinthians 11:23; Luke 22:19; 1 Corinthians 11:24,26; 10:16; Matthew 26:27; 1 Corinthians 11:26,28,31; 5:7-8; 10:21; Acts 2:42; 20:7; 1 Corinthians 11:27,29-30.

Compassion

Luke 19:41-42; Romans 12:15; 1 Peter 3:8; Job 6:14; Hebrews 13:3; Isaiah 22:4; Jeremiah 9:1; Psalm 35:13; Proverbs 19:17; 2 Corinthians 11:29; Galatians 6:2; 1 Corinthians 12:25-26; 1 John 3:17; John 4:20; Matthew 13:27,33; Hebrews 5:2; Psalm 106:46; Proverbs 19:17; Matthew 10:42; Luke 10:33; 15:20; Exodus 2:6; 2 Samuel 17:27-29; 1 Kings 17:18-19; Nehemiah 1:4; Job 2:11; 30:25; Psalm 35:13-14; John 11:19; 1 Corinthians 9:22.

Condemnation

Job 9:20; Psalm 94:12-13; Proverbs 12:2; Matthew 11:20-24; 12:37; 23:14; 25:41; John 3:18-19,36; 5:24; Romans 2:1; 3:19; 5:12,16,18; 6:23; 8:1,33-34; 1 Corinthians 11:32; 2 Corinthians 3:9; 11:15; 1 Timothy 3:6; Titus 3:11; James 5:1-5; 2 Peter 2:7; Jude 4,7.

Conduct, Christian

Deuteronomy 6:5; Psalm 1:1-3; 15:4; 19:9-11; 33:1; 50:23; Ecclesiastes 12:13; Micah 6:8; Habakkuk 3:18; Matthew 5:3-12,16,39-41,48; 6:14; 7:12; 22:37-38; 25:36; Mark 11:22; Luke 1:6; 6:31; John 6:29; 7:17; 13:15; 14:11-12,21; 15:10,12,14; 21:15; Acts 20:35; Romans 6:4,18; 8:1; 12:10,13,18,20; 13:1-7; 14:8; 1 Corinthians 5:7; 6:7; 9:27; 13:1-8; 15:58; 2 Corinthians 5:15; 7:1; 8:7; Galatians 5:25; 6:2; Ephesians 4:1,26; 5:1-2,8; 6:1-8; Philippians 1:27; 3:1; 4:4,8,11; Colossians 1:10; 3:5; 1 Thessalonians 2:12; 4:1,12; 5:14-15,22; 2 Thessalonians 3:6; 1 Timothy 4:12; 6:11; 2 Timothy 3:17; Titus 2:7,10,12; Hebrews 12:1,14; 13:1,5; James 1:19,27; 1 Peter 1:7-8,15-16; 2:12,17,21-24; 3:1-7; 1 John 3:23; 5:3-5; Jude 3,23.

Confessing Christ

Matthew 10:32-33; Mark 8:35; John 1:49; 6:68-69; 7:13; 9:25,33; 11:27; 12:42-43; Acts 4:7-12; 5:29-32,42; 7:52,59; 9:29; Romans 10:9-10; 1 Corinthians 12:3; 1 Timothy 6:12; 2 Timothy 2:12; 1 John 2:23; 4:2-3,15; Revelation 1:9; 2:13; 20:4.

Confessing Sin

Leviticus 5:5; 26:40-42; Numbers 5:6-7; 12:11; 21:6-7; Joshua 7:19; 1 Samuel 7:6; 12:19; 15:24; 2 Samuel 24:10; Ezra 9:6,13; Nehemiah 1:6-7; 9:4,33-34; Job 7:20; 33:27-28; Psalm 25:11; 32:5; 38:18; 51:1,3; 106:6; Proverbs 28:13; Isaiah 64:5-6; Jeremiah 3:13; 14:7-9,20; Lamentations 1:20; Daniel 9:4; Hosea 5:15; Luke 5:8; 15:21; 18:13; 23:41; James 5:16; 1; John 1:9.

Conscience

Genesis 42:21; 2 Samuel 24:10; Job 27:6; Proverbs 20:27; Matthew 27:3; Acts 2:37; 23:1; 24:16; 26:9; Romans 2:15; 9:1; 13:5; 14:21-22; 1 Corinthians 10:28-32; 2 Corinthians 1:12; 4:2; 5:11; 1 Timothy 1:19; 3:9; 4:2; Titus 1:15; Hebrews 9:14; 10:1-14,22; 13:18; 1 Peter 2:19; 3:16,21; 1 John 3:20-21.

Contempt

Genesis 16:4; 1 Samuel 10:27; 25:10-11; 2 Samuel 6:16; Nehemiah 2:19; 4:2-4; Job 19:18; 31:13-14; Psalm 14:6; 22:6; 119:141; 123:3-4; Proverbs 11:12; 15:5,20; 18:3; 23:22; Ecclesiastes 9:16; Isaiah 5:24; 53:3; 60:14; 65:5; Ezekiel 28:26; Matthew 18:10;

27:29; Luke 10:16; 18:9,11; Romans 14:3; 1 Corinthians 16:11; 2 Corinthians 10:10; 1 Thessalonians 4:8; 1 Timothy 4:12; 6:2; 2 Timothy 3:3; James 2:1-3,6; 2 Peter 2:10; Jude 8

Contentment

2 Samuel 19:33-37; 2 Kings 4:13; Psalm 16:6; 37:16; Proverbs 30:8-9; Ecclesiastes 5:10; Isaiah 5:8; Luke 3:14; 1 Corinthians 7:20; Philippians 4:11-12; 1 Timothy 6:6,8; Hebrews 13:5.

Conversion

1 Kings 8:35; 18:37; Nehemiah 1:9; Job 36:10; Psalm 7:12; 19:7; 51:13; 78:34; 80:7; 85:4; 119:59; Proverbs 1:23; Isaiah 1:27; 2:2; 11:10; 31:6; 55:7; 60:5; 66:12; Jeremiah 3:7,14; 31:18; 44:5,11; Lamentations 3:40; 5:21; Ezekiel 18:23,27; 33:11; 36:25-27; Daniel 12:3; Matthew 18:3; Luke 15:32; John 6:44; Acts 3:19,26; 11:21,23; 15:3; 21:19; 26:18,20; Romans 15:18; Galatians 1:23-24; 1 Thessalonians 1:9; James 5:19-20.

Covenant, The

Genesis 15:7-18; 17:2-14,19; 26:3-4; 28:13-14; Exodus 6:4; Deuteronomy 4:23; 7:9; 2 Samuel 23:5; 1 Kings 8:23; 1 Chronicles 16:15-17; Nehemiah 1:5; Psalm 25:14; 74:20; 89:3-4,29-37; 105:8; 111:5,9; Isaiah 42:6; 49:8; 54:9-10; 55:3; 56:4-7; 59:21; 61:8; Jeremiah 14:21; 31:31-33; Ezekiel 16:60-63; Daniel 9:4; Malachi 3:1; Luke 1:68-79; Acts 3:25; Romans 11:27; Galatians 3:16-17; Ephesians 2:12; Hebrews 8:6,8-13; 9:11-23; 10:29-30; 12:24; 13:20.

Covenants

Genesis 9:9-11; 15:9-17; 21:23,27-31; 23:14-18; 26:28,30-31; 31:45-54; Exodus 23:32; Numbers 18:19; Deuteronomy 7:2; Joshua 9:15-19; 1 Samuel 11:1-2; 18:3-4; 1 Kings 5:6-12; 15:18-19; 2 Kings 11:17; 17:4; 2 Chronicles 13:5; 15:12; Nehemiah 9:38; 10:1,29; Job 5:23; 31:1; Psalm 15:4; Proverbs 11:21; Isaiah 28:15,18; 30:2-5; Jeremiah 34:18-19; Ezekiel 17:18; Daniel 11:6; Hosea 2:18; 12:1; Malachi 2:14; Romans 1:31; Galatians 3:15; Ephesians 2:12; 2 Timothy 3:3.

Covetousness

Genesis 31:41; Exodus 18:21; 20:17; Joshua 7:21; 1 Samuel 2:12-14; 8:3; 15:9,19; 1 Kings 21:2-4; 2 Kings 5:20-25; Nehemiah 5:7; Job 20:15; Psalm 10:3; 39:6; 119:36; Proverbs 1:18-19; 15:27; 21:26; 28:16,20,22; Ecclesiastes 4:8; 5:10; Isaiah 1:23; 5:8; 56:11; 57:17; Jeremiah 6:13; 22:17-19; 51:13; Ezekiel 33:31; Micah 2:2-3; Habakkuk 2:5,9; Matthew 19:22; 26:14-15; Mark 7:22-23; Luke 12:15; 16:14; Acts 5:1-10; 20:33;

24:26; Romans 1:29; 1 Corinthians 5:11; 6:10; Ephesians 5:3,5; Colossians 3:5; 1 Timothy 3:3; 6:9-10; 2 Timothy 3:2; Hebrews 13:5; 2 Peter 2:1-3,14-15; Jude 11.

Creation

Genesis 1:1,3-24,28,31; 2:2-5; Exodus 20:11; 31:17; Nehemiah 9:6; Job 26:13; 38:7; Psalm 8:3-4; 19:1; 33:5,9; 51:10; 104:24,30; 124:8; 135:6; 136:5; 145:10; 146:5-6; 148:5; Proverbs 16:4; Song of Solomon 8:1; Isaiah 40:26,28; 45:16,18; 65:17; Matthew 24:21; John 1:3,10; Romans 1:20; 4:17; 8:22; 2 Corinthians 4:6; 5:17; Ephesians 2:10; 4:24; Colossians 1:16; Hebrews 11:3; 2 Peter 3:11,13; Revelation 4:11.

Cross, The—A Finished Work

Luke 9:23; 22:14-20; Romans 5:1,9,11; 1 Corinthians 6:11; 11:23-26; 15:1-4; 2 Corinthians 5:17-21; Ephesians 1:7; Hebrews 1:3; 7:27; 9:7,12,25-26,28; 10:10,14; 1 Peter 3:18; 1 John 1:7; Revelation 1:5.

D

Dead, The

Genesis 20:3; 23:2; 25:8; 27:35; 37:34; 46:4; 50:3,10; Leviticus 19:28; 21:1-3,10-11; Numbers 5:2; 6:6-7; 14:29,32-33; 19:11-16,18; Deuteronomy 14:1-2; 26:14; Ruth 1:8; 1 Samuel 28:7-8; 2 Samuel 3:31; 14:2; 19:4; 1 Kings 13:24; 17:22; 2 Kings 4:34-36; 13:21; 19:35; 2 Chronicles 34:5; Job 1:19; 7:9; 14:10,14; Psalm 31:12; 88:5; 106:28; 115:17; 143:3; Ecclesiastes 9:5-6; Isaiah 8:19; 26:14,19; 59:10; Jeremiah 9:17-18; 16:6-7; 31:15; 48:36; Ezekiel 44:25; Nahum 3:3; Matthew 2:18; 9:23,25; 22:25; 28:4; Mark 5:38; Luke 7:15; John 11:33,44; 19:40; Acts 9:37,40; 20:12; 24:15; Romans 4:19; 6:2,8,11; 7:4; 2 Corinthians 5:4; Ephesians 2:1,5; 1 Timothy 5:6; James 2:17,26; Revelation 1:17.

Death, A Sleep

Genesis 2:7; 3:4; 25:8; Exodus 7:11; 1 Samuel 28:3-25; 1 Kings 2:10; 11:21,43; 14:20,31; 15:8,24; 16:6,28; 22:40,50; 2 Kings 8:24; 10:35; 13:9,13; 14:16,21-22,29; 15:7,22,38; 16:20; 20:21; 21:18; 24:6; Job 4:17; 14:12,21; 17:13; 27:3; Psalm 115:17; 146:4; Ecclesiastes 9:5-6,10; 12:7; Ezekiel 18:20; Daniel 2:2; Matthew 9:24-25; 13:43; 22:30; Mark 5:39-42; 12:25; Luke 8:49-56; John 5:28-29; 11:11-14,23,26-27,34,39,43-44; 20:17; Acts 2:29,34; 5:2,29; 16:16-18; 1 Corinthians 15:3-4,50-55; 2 Corinthians 5:1-8; Philippians 1:21-24; 1 Thessalonians 4:13-18; 1 Timothy 6:15-16; 2 Timothy 4:6-8; James 2:26; 2 Peter 3:10; 1 John 3:2; Revelation 12:9; 16:3,14; 22:12.

Death, according to the Apostle Paul

According to Paul, there are two bodies: one earthly, made of flesh and blood, and one heavenly, given at the second coming. There is no disembodied state of existence in between without a body, which Paul refers to as being “unclothed.”

1 Corinthians 15:42-44,50-57; 2 Corinthians 5:1-10; 1 Thessalonians 4:2-3,13-18; 5:17

Death of Christ, The

Numbers 21:8; Isaiah 53:6,8-10,12; Daniel 9:26; Zechariah 13:7; Matthew 20:18-19,28; 26:53; 27:22-23,26-35,38,45,51-53; Luke 22:19-20; 24:46; John 3:14; 10:17-18; Acts 17:3; Romans 6:3-8; 1 Corinthians 1:18,23; 11:26-29; Galatians 2:20; 3:13; Ephesians 5:2; Philippians 2:8; 1 Thessalonians 5:10; Hebrews 12:2.

Death of Saints, The

Genesis 25:8; 35:29; 49:33; 50:24; Numbers 20:28; 23:10; Deuteronomy 34:5; Joshua 23:14; 24:29; 1 Kings 2:2; 2 Kings 13:14,20; 22:20; Job 3:17; 14:14; Psalm 23:4; 48:14; 116:15; Proverbs 14:32; Isaiah 26:19; 57:1-2; Daniel 12:2; Luke 2:29; 16:22,25; 23:43; John 20:17; Acts 9:37; 1 Corinthians 15:18,51-55; 2 Corinthians 5:8; Philippians 1:21,23; 1 Thessalonians 4:13-18; 2 Thessalonians 1:7; 2 Timothy 4:8; Hebrews 11:13; Revelation 2:10; 14:13.

Death of the Wicked

Numbers 16:32; 2 Samuel 18:9-10; 1 Kings 22:34; 2 Kings 9:33; 2 Chronicles 23:15; 36:11-13; Esther 7:10; Job 18:11-15,17; 21:13; 27:19-21; Psalm 34:16; 49:14; 73:19; Proverbs 10:7; 11:7; 29:1; Isaiah 14:9; Jeremiah 34:5; Ezekiel 3:19; 18:23,32; Daniel 5:30; Matthew 27:5; Luke 12:20; 16:22-23; John 8:21; Acts 1:18,25; 5:5,9-10; 12:23.

Death of the Wicked, Eternal

Psalm 9:17; Proverbs 14:12; Daniel 12:2; Matthew 7:13; 10:28; 23:33; 25:30-31,41,46; Mark 9:44; Luke 16:23-26; John 3:16; 5:29; 8:51; Acts 4:12; Romans 2:8-9; 6:16,23; 8:13; 9:22; 1 Thessalonians 1:10; 2 Thessalonians 1:7-9; James 1:15; 4:12; 5:20; 2 Peter 2:12,17; Revelation 2:11; 19:20; 20:6; 21:8.

Death, Natural

Genesis 2:17; 3:19; 5:24; 49:33; Deuteronomy 31:16; 32:39; 2 Kings 2:11; 20:1; Job 1:21; 3:17-19; 14:1-2,5; 16:22; Psalm 39:4; 56:12; 90:12; 104:29; 115:17; 118:17; Ecclesiastes 8:8; 9:10; Isaiah 38:18,20; Hosea 13:14; Luke 12:20; 20:36; John 9:4; 11:11; Acts 5:10; 24:15; Romans 5:12; 6:2,9; 1 Corinthians 15:21-22,26; 2 Corinthians 5:1; Philippians

1:23; Colossians 2:20; 1 Timothy 6:7; 2 Timothy 1:10; Hebrews 2:15; 9:27; 11:5; 2 Peter 1:14; Revelation 1:18; 21:4.

Death, Spiritual

Genesis 2:17; 3:19; 5:24; 49:33; Deuteronomy 31:16; 32:39; 2 Kings 2:11; 20:1; Job 1:21; 3:17-19; 14:1-2,5; 16:22; Psalm 39:4; 56:12; 90:12; 104:29; 115:17; 118:17; Ecclesiastes 8:8; 9:10; Isaiah 38:18,20; Hosea 13:14; Luke 12:20; 20:36; John 9:4; 11:11; Acts 5:10; 24:15; Romans 5:12; 6:2,9; 1 Corinthians 15:21-22,26; 2 Corinthians 5:1; Philippians 1:23; Colossians 2:20; 1 Timothy 6:7; 2 Timothy 1:10; Hebrews 2:15; 9:27; 11:5; 2 Peter 1:14; Revelation 1:18; 21:4.

Deceit

Genesis 3:1,4-5; 27:9,19; 31:7; 37:31-32; Exodus 8:29; 1 Samuel 21:13; Job 6:15; 15:35; 27:4; 31:5; Psalm 5:6; 10:7; 24:4; 32:2; 35:20; 36:3; 38:12; 43:1; 52:1-2; 55:23; 72:14; 101:7; 119:118; 120:2; Proverbs 11:18; 12:5,17; 14:5,8,25; 20:17; 24:28; 26:24-28; 27:6; Isaiah 53:9; Jeremiah 5:27-28; 8:5; 9:5-9; 14:14; 17:9; 23:26; 37:9; Hosea 11:12; Obadiah 3; Zephaniah 3:13; Matthew 2:8; 22:16; Mark 7:22; 14:1; Romans 1:29; 3:13; 16:18; 2 Corinthians 4:2; 11:13; Ephesians 4:14; 5:6; Colossians 2:8; 1 Thessalonians 2:3; 2 Thessalonians 2:10; 2 Timothy 3:13; 1 Peter 2:1,22; 3:10; 2 Peter 2:13; 2 John 7; Revelation 14:5.

Deacons

Philippians 1:1; 1 Timothy 3:8-13.

Decision

Exodus 32:26; Numbers 13:30; 14:24; 32:12; Deuteronomy 5:32; 6:5; Joshua 1:7; 14:8; 24:14-15; Ruth 1:16; 1 Kings 18:21; 2 Chronicles 15:8,12; Nehemiah 10:29; Psalm 17:3; 78:8,37; Isaiah 56:6; Matthew 6:24; Luke 9:62; John 6:68; Acts 21:13; Hebrews 11:8; James 1:8.

Dedication

Numbers 7; Deuteronomy 20:5; 1 Samuel 1:11; 2 Samuel 8:10-11, 2 Samuel 8:11; 1 Kings 7:51; 1 Kings 8:1-63; 2 Kings 12:4-5; 2 Kings 12:17-18; 2 Kings 12:18; 1 Chronicles 18:11; 1 Chronicles 26:20,26; 1 Chronicles 26:27; 1 Chronicles 28:12; 2 Chronicles 2:4; 2 Chronicles 5:1; 2 Chronicles 7:5; 2 Chronicles 31:11-12; 2 Chronicles 31:12; Ezra 6:16-17; Nehemiah 12:27; Psalm 30:1; Psalm 119:38; Daniel 3:2-3; Ezekiel 44:29; Matthew 15:5; Mark 7:9-13; Hebrews 9:18; Exodus 22:29; Leviticus 27:28; Leviticus 27; Numbers 18:14.

Defilement

Leviticus 11:44-45, Leviticus 5:3, Leviticus 13:59, Leviticus 15:9-10, Leviticus 14:44, Leviticus 18:25, Leviticus 20:3, Leviticus 11:8, Leviticus 17:15, Leviticus 5:2, Leviticus 11:24-28, Leviticus 21:1-3, Leviticus 13:3,11, Leviticus 15:2, Leviticus 15:5-11, Leviticus 14:46, Leviticus 12:2, Leviticus 18:24, Leviticus 19:31, Leviticus 18:24-25,28-29, Leviticus 10:10, Leviticus 13:3, Leviticus 21:1-6,11-12, Leviticus 22:2,4-6,3, Numbers 9:6, Numbers 19:11,16,16, Numbers 19:14, Numbers 5:2, Numbers 19:7-8,10,22, Numbers 5:3-4, Numbers 19:18-19,13,20, Deuteronomy 21:23, Isaiah 59:3, Ezekiel 20:17, Ezekiel 22:3, Ezekiel 23:7, Zephaniah 3:4, Matthew 15:20, Matthew 15:11,18, Mark 7:2, Acts 10:11,14, Acts 10:15, Romans 14:14, 1 Corinthians 3:16-17, Colossians 2:20-22.

Delighting in God

Job 22:21,26, Job 27:10, Psalm 1:1, Psalm 37:4, Psalm 112:1, Psalm 94:19, Psalm 119:24,35, Song of Solomon 2:3, Isaiah 58:2, Isaiah 58:13-14, Jeremiah 6:10, Nehemiah 9:25.

Denial of Christ

Matthew 10:33, Matthew 26:69-75, Mark 8:38, John 18:40, Acts 3:13-14, Philippians 3:18,10, 2 Timothy 1:8, 2 Timothy 2:12, 2 Peter 2:1, Jude 4,15, 1 John 2:22, 1 John 4:3.

Despair

Genesis 4:13-14, Job 7:6, Psalm 42:5,11, Proverbs 28:34,67, Isaiah 8:21, Jeremiah 2:25, Jeremiah 18:12, Lamentations 3:18, Matthew 27:5, 2 Samuel 17:23, 2 Corinthians 4:8-9, Revelation 6:16, Revelation 16:10-11.

Devil, The

Genesis 3:1,6,14,24, Genesis 3:15, Job 1:6, Job 1:9, Job 1:12, Job 2:4, Job 2:4-7, 1 Chronicles 21:1, 1 Samuel 16:14, 1 Kings 22:21-22, Psalm 91:3, Psalm 91:11-12, Zechariah 3:1, Matthew 4:3-10,6, Matthew 4:5-6, Matthew 4:11, Matthew 10:1, Matthew 13:4,25,28, Matthew 13:19, Matthew 13:38, Matthew 25:41, Luke 8:29, Luke 9:39,42, Luke 10:18, Luke 11:20, Luke 11:21-22, Luke 13:32, Luke 22:3, Luke 22:31, John 8:44,

John 10:12, Acts 5:3, Acts 13:10, Romans 16:20, 1 Corinthians 2:11, 2 Corinthians 4:4, 2 Corinthians 11:3,14, Ephesians 2:2, Ephesians 6:11, Ephesians 6:12, Colossians 2:15, 1 Thessalonians 2:18, 1 Thessalonians 3:5, 1 Timothy 3:6, 1 Timothy 3:7, 1 Timothy 4:1, 1 Timothy 5:15, 2 Timothy 2:26, Hebrews 2:14, James 4:7, 1 Peter 5:8, 1 Peter 5:9, 2 Peter 2:4, Jude 6, Revelation 12:9, Revelation 12:10-11, Revelation 16:14, Revelation 20:2, Revelation 20:10, 1 John 2:13, 1 John 3:8, 1 John 3:10.

Devotedness to God

Exodus 22:29; Deuteronomy 6:5; Joshua 24:15; First Samuel 12:24; Job 23:12; Psalms 86:9; Proverbs 3:9; Isaiah 46:4; Matthew 4:20-22; Matthew 6:24; Matthew 19:21, 28-29; Mark 8:34; Luke 1:74; Luke 8:3; Luke 9:62; Luke 10:27; Luke 14:33; John 4:34; John 17:4; Romans 6:12-13; Romans 12:1, 11; Romans 14:8; First Corinthians 6:19-20, 20; First Corinthians 6:20; First Corinthians 10:31; Second Corinthians 5:15; Philippians 1:20, 21; Philippians 2:19-22, 30; First Thessalonians 2:12; First Thessalonians 4:1; First Peter 4:2, 6; Revelation 3:16.

Diligence

Genesis 31:40; Exodus 15:26; Deuteronomy 4:9; Deuteronomy 6:7, 17; Deuteronomy 11:13, 14, 19; Deuteronomy 19:18; Ruth 2:17; First Chronicles 22:19; Second Chronicles 31:21; Nehemiah 4:6; Psalms 77:6; Psalms 119:60; Proverbs 4:23; Proverbs 6:6-8; Proverbs 10:4; Proverbs 11:27; Proverbs 12:24; Proverbs 13:4; Proverbs 22:29; Proverbs 27:23; Ecclesiastes 9:10; Isaiah 55:2; Mark 1:35; Luke 2:49; Acts 5:42; Acts 18:25; Romans; First Corinthians 15:58; Second Corinthians 8:7, 22; Galatians 6:9; Philippians 3:13-14; First Thessalonians 2:9; First Timothy 5:10; Second Timothy 1:17; Second Timothy 4:2; Hebrews 6:10-12, 11; Hebrews 11:6; Hebrews 12:15; Second Peter 1:5, 10; Second Peter 3:14; Jude 3..

Disobedience to God

Matthew 16:19; Matthew 18:18; First Corinthians 2:6-8; First Corinthians 5:3-5, 13; First Corinthians 11:34; First Corinthians 14:34, 40; Second Corinthians 10:8; Second Corinthians 13:10; First Timothy 1:3, 20; First Timothy 2:12; First Timothy 5:20; Titus 1:5, 13; Second Timothy 4:2; Hebrews 13:17.

Divination

Genesis 41:8; Genesis 44:2, 5; Exodus 7:11; Exodus 22:18; Leviticus 19:26, 31; Leviticus 20:6, 27; Numbers 22:7; Numbers 23:23; Numbers 24:1; Deuteronomy 18:10-11, 12, 14; First Samuel 15:23; First Samuel 28:3, 11-12; Second Kings 17:17; Second Kings 21:6; Second Chronicles 33:5-6; Isaiah 2:6; Isaiah 8:19; Isaiah 44:25; Isaiah 47:12, 13; Jeremiah 14:14; Jeremiah 27:9; Jeremiah 29:8; Ezekiel 13:3, 6-7; Ezekiel 21:21-22; Daniel 2:2, 12, 27; Daniel 4:6-7; Daniel 4:7; Hosea 4:12; Zechariah 10:2; Acts 8:9, 11; Acts 13:6, 8; Acts 16:16; Acts 19:19.

Divisions

Matthew 12:25; John 10:16; John 11:16; John 17:21-23; Romans 16:17; First Corinthians 1:10-13, 13; First Corinthians 3:3; First Corinthians 11:18; First Corinthians 12:13, 24-25.

Divorce

Genesis 2:24; Exodus 21:7, 11; Leviticus 21:14; Numbers 30:9; Deuteronomy 21:13-14; Deuteronomy 22:18-19; Deuteronomy 24:1, 2, 3-4; Proverbs 2:17; Isaiah 50:1; Isaiah 54:4, 6; Jeremiah 3:8; Micah 2:9; Malachi 2:14, 14-16; Matthew 5:31, 32; Matthew 19:3, 6, 8, 9-10; Mark 10:12; Ezra 10:2-17; Nehemiah 13:23, 30.

Doctrines of the Gospel, The

John 7:16, 17; Acts 2:42; Acts 13:12; Romans 6:17-22, 17; Romans 16:17; First Timothy 1:9-11; First Timothy 4:6, 13, 16, 16; First Timothy 6:1, 3, 3-4, 4, 4; Second Timothy 1:13; Second Timothy 3:16; Second Timothy 4:3; Titus 1:1, 9; Titus 2:1, 5, 7, 10, 12; Hebrews 6:1-2; First John 1:3; Second John 9, 10;

Doctrines, False, Cannot Save

Isaiah 8:20; Jeremiah 23:16; Jeremiah 29:8; Micah 3:6-7; Matthew 24:5; Acts 20:29, 30; Romans 16:17-18; First Timothy 1:4; First Timothy 4:1; First Timothy 6:3-4, 20; Second Timothy 2:18; Second Timothy 3:8, 9; Second Timothy 4:3-4; Titus 1:11; Titus 3:9; Galatians 1:6-7, 8-9; Ephesians 4:14; Colossians 2:8; Second Thessalonians 2:11; First John 4:1; Second John 10; Second Peter 2:1, 2, 3; Jude 4, 8; Revelation 2:14-15; Hebrews 13:9.

Drunkenness

Genesis 9:21; Deuteronomy 21:20; First Samuel 25:36; Second Samuel 11:13; First Kings 16:9-10; First Kings 20:16; Proverbs 20:1; Proverbs 21:17; Proverbs 23:20, 21, 29-

30; Isaiah 5:11, 12; Isaiah 28:1-3, 7, 8; Isaiah 56:12; Hosea 4:11; Hosea 7:5; Joel 1:5-6; Daniel 5:1-4, 4; Habakkuk 2:15; Luke 21:34; Romans 13:13; First Corinthians 5:11; First Corinthians 6:10; First Corinthians 11:21; Galatians 5:21; Ephesians 5:18.

E

Elders

1 Timothy 5:1,17,19; Titus 1:5; Hebrews 11:1-2; James 5:14; 1 Peter 5:1,5; 2 John 1; 3 John 1.

Election

Enemies

Entertainments

Envy

Evangelists

Acts 6:1-7; 21:8; Ephesians 4:11; 2 Timothy 4:5.

F

Faith

2 Chronicles 20:20; Psalm 27:13; 116:10; Isaiah 28:16; Matthew 11:22; 21:22; Mark 1:15; 16:16; Luke 24:47; John 1:12; 3:15; 5:46; 6:29,40,47; 10:26-27; 12:36,46; 14:1; 17:20; 20:31; Acts 8:12; 10:43; 11:15-17,21; 13:39; 15:9; 16:31,34; 20:21; 24:14; 26:18,27; Romans 3:21-22,25,27-28; 4:12,16,21; 5:1-2; 10:3-4,14-15,17; 11:20; 12:3; 15:13; 1 Corinthians 2:5; 3:5; 12:9; 2 Corinthians 1:24; 4:13; 5:7; Galatians 2:16,20; 3:14,22,26; 5:6; Ephesians 1:13; 2:8; 3:12,17; 6:16,23; Philippians 1:29; 1 Thessalonians 1:3; 2:13; 1 Timothy 1:4-5,18; 6:12; 2 Timothy 3:15; Philemon 5; Hebrews 4:2-3; 6:12; 11:1-2,6,13; 12:2; James 1:6; 1 Peter 1:5,8; 2:6-7; 5:9; 2 Peter 1:1; 1 John 3:23; 5:1,4-5; Jude 20.

Fall of Man, The

False Doctrines.

Isaiah 8:20; Jeremiah 23:16; 29:8; Micah 3:6-7; Matthew 24:5; Acts 20:29-30; Romans 16:17-18; 2 Corinthians 11:13; Galatians 1:6-9; Ephesians 4:14; Colossians 2:8; 2 Thessalonians 2:11; 1 Timothy 1:4; 4:1; 6:3-4,20; 2 Timothy 2:18; 3:8-9; 4:3-4; Titus 1:11; 3:9; Hebrews 13:9; 2 Peter 2:1-3; 1 John 4:1; 2 John 10; Jude 4; Revelation 2:14-15.

False Prophets.

Exodus 4:10; Deuteronomy 13:1-5; 18:21-22; 1 Kings 22:21-22; Nehemiah 6:14; Proverbs 9:7-8; Isaiah 28:7; Jeremiah 1:6; 1; 1:7; 2:8; 5:13,31; 6:14; 14:14; 23:11,13-18,21,26-28,30-32; 27:9,15-16; 29:31; Ezekiel 13:3-4,10; 14:9; 22:25,28; Micah 3:5,11; Zephaniah 3:4; Matthew 7:6,15-16; 10:14-15; 15:26; 16:12; 24:4-5,11,24; Mark 13:22; Luke 6:26; 12:1; John 10:3-5,16,27; Acts 13:6; 20:17-30; Romans 16:17-18; 1 Corinthians 1:17; 2:1,4,13; 2 Corinthians 10:10; 11:6,13-15; Ephesians 5:3-6; Philippians 1:1; Colossians 2:8; 1 Timothy 3:1-3,8; 4:1; 2 Timothy 3:13; 4:3; Titus 1:7,10-11; 1 Peter 5:1-2; 2 Peter 2:1-3; 1 John 2:21-22,26; 4:1-3; Jude 4; Revelation 2:2,20.

Fasting

Fatherless, The

Genesis 11:27-28; Exodus 22:22-24; Numbers 27:1-5; Deuteronomy 10:18; 14:29; 24:17; 27:19; Judges 9:16-21; 2 Samuel 9:3; 2 Kings 11:1-12; Esther 2:7; Job 6:27; 24:3; 29:12-13; Psalm 10:14,18; 68:5; 82:3; 94:6; Proverbs 23:10; Isaiah 1:17,23; 10:1-3; Jeremiah 5:28-29; 22:3; 49:11; Lamentations 5:3; Ezekiel 22:7; Hosea 14:3; Zechariah 7:10; Malachi 3:5; James 1:27.

Favor of God, The

Fear, Godly

Fear, Unholy

Forgetting God

Forgiveness of Injuries

Forgiveness of Sins

Exodus 34:6-7; Leviticus 16:30; Nehemiah 9:17; Job 25:4; Psalm 32:1; 51:1,9-13; 65:3; 86:5,15-16; 103:2-4,7-8,12; 130:3; 143:2; Isaiah 1:18; 33:24; 43:25; 44:22; 53:10-12; 54:9-10; 55:1-3,6-11; Jeremiah 31:34; 33:8; 50:20; Daniel 9:9; Jonah 4:2; Micah 7:18-19; Zechariah 13:1; Matthew 1:21; Luke 1:77; 24:47; Acts 3:19; 10:43; 13:38-39; Romans 4:4-8; 5:11,20; 11:26-27; 1 Corinthians 13:4-5; 2 Corinthians 5:17-21; Ephesians 1:6-8; 2:4-9; Colossians 1:14; 2:13-14; Philemon 18-19; Hebrews 1:3; 8:12; 9:12,14; 10:17; 1 Peter 2:24; 3:18; 1 John 1:7-9; 2:12; 4:7-8; Revelation 1:5; 7:14.

Fruits

G

Gentiles

Gift of the Holy Ghost, The

Gifts of God, The

Glorifying God

Glory

Gluttony

God

God, Character of

Genesis 17:1; Exodus 6:3; 9:14; 15:11; 34:6-7; Numbers 14:18; Deuteronomy 4:35; 32:4; 33:26-27; Joshua 24:19; 2 Samuel 7:22; 1 Kings 8:27; 2 Kings 13:23; 2 Chronicles 2:5; Ezra 9:15; Job 11:7; 23:8-9; 37:23; Psalm 25:8; 83:18; 86:5,10; 90:2; 92:15; 99:9; 102:26-27; 116:5; 119:68; 139:1-7; 145:3,5,17; Proverbs 5:21; Isaiah 5:16; 40:28; 43:10; 44:6; 45:21; 46:5,9; 60:19; Jeremiah 10:6,10; 23:23-24; Micah 7:1; Nahum 1:2; Matthew 5:48; 19:17; John 1:18; 4:24; 5:37; 17:3; Acts 7:48; Romans 1:23; 11:33; 16:27; 1 Corinthians 10:13; 2 Corinthians 3:17; Colossians 1:15; 1 Timothy 1:17; 6:16; Hebrews 12:29; James 1:17; 1 Peter 4:19; 1 John 1:5; 4:8,16; Revelation 4:8-10.

God, Commitment to

Genesis 6:22; 12:1-4; 22:3,12; Exodus 5:2; 12:28; 19:5; 23:21-22; 24:7; Numbers 32:12; Deuteronomy 11:13,27-28; 13:4; 28; Joshua 5:6; 22:2-3; 24:24; 1 Samuel 7:3; 12:14; 15:22; 1 Kings 15:11; 17:5; 2 Kings 18:6; 22:2; Ezra 7:10; Nehemiah 9:17; Psalm 18:44; 103:20; 119:35,106; 143:10; Ecclesiastes 12:13; Isaiah 1:19-20; 42:24; Jeremiah 7:23; 26:13; 38:20; Daniel 7:27; 9:10; Haggai 1:12; Matthew 1:24; 2:12; 3:15; Luke 1:6; 11:28; John 15:20; Acts 4:19; 5:29; 26:19; Romans 1:5; 5:19; 6:17; 10:16-17; 13:1; 16:19; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Philippians 2:5-8,12; Hebrews 5:8; 11:6,8; James 1:25; 1 Peter 1:2,14.

God, Counsels and Purposes of

God, Devotion to

Exodus 22:29; Deuteronomy 6:5; Joshua 24:15; 1 Samuel 12:24; Job 23:12; Psalm 86:9; Proverbs 3:9; Isaiah 46:4; Matthew 4:20-22; 6:24; 19:21,28-29; Mark 8:34; Luke 1:74; 8:3; 9:62; 10:27; 14:33; John 4:34; 17:4; Romans 6:12-13; 12:1,11; 14:8; 1 Corinthians 6:19-20; 10:31; 2 Corinthians 5:15; Philippians 1:20-21; 2:19-22,30; 1 Thessalonians 2:12; 4:1; 1 Peter 4:2,6; Revelation 3:16.

God, Disobedience To

God, Facts About

Genesis 8:22; 18:14; Exodus 3:13-14; Leviticus 19:2; Deuteronomy 6:4-5; 7:9; 33:27; 1 Kings 8:22-27; Job 11:7-19; Psalm 19:1; 36:9; 50:10-12; 89:1-2; 90:2; 103:8-17; 104:14,16,18,20-27; 107:8; 111:4; 119:137; 135:6-7; 139:2-12; 147:8,16,18; 148:2-5,8; Proverbs 3:19; Isaiah 40:13-14; 42:1; 44:6-8; 46:9-11; Jeremiah 23:24; Matthew 3:17; 6:9,26,28-30; 10:29; 17:5; 26:52-53; 28:19; Luke 2:8-15; 4:16-21; John 3:16,34-35; 4:24; 5:22,26-27; 6:27,57; 8:16,18,28-29,54; 10:17; 11:41-42; 12:27-28,49; 17:1,3,5; 18:11; 20:21; Acts 14:17; 17:24-25; Romans 5:8; 8:29,32; 11:33; 2 Corinthians 13:14; Galatians 1:1; 4:4; Ephesians 1:20-22; Philippians 2:9-11; 1 Timothy 1:17; Titus 1:1-2; Hebrews 1:6,10-12; 13:8; James 1:17; 1 Peter 1:2,15; 5:10; 2 Peter 1:17; 1 John 1:5; 4:9-10,14; Revelation 19:6.

God, Faithfulness Of

God, Forsaking

God, Glory Of

God, Goodness of

God, Holiness Of

God, Ignorance Of

God, Ingratitude to

God, Love to

Exodus 20:6; Deuteronomy 6:5; 7:9; 11:1,13-15; 13:3; 30:20; Joshua 22:5; Psalm 5:11; 31:23; 69:36; 91:14; 97:10; 116:1; 145:20; Isaiah 56:6-7; Matthew 22:37-38; Mark 12:33; Luke 11:42; John 5:42; 14:31; Romans 8:28; 1 Corinthians 8:3; Galatians 5:22; 2 Thessalonians 3:5; 1 John 2:5,15; 3:17; 4:17-20; 5:1,3; Jude 21.

God, is Spirit

Genesis 1:1; 6:6; 14:19; 18:20,25; 19:24-25; Exodus 3:14; 18:11; Deuteronomy 6:4-5; 7:7-8; 33:27; 1 Kings 8:60; 2 Kings 19:16; Nehemiah 9:33; Job 11:7-9; Psalm 6:4; 25:8; 33:18; 75:6-7; 90:1-2; 94:9-10; 99:2-4; 102:12; 104:27-30; 113:5-6; 115:3; 139:7-10; 145:17; 147:5; Proverbs 6:16; Isaiah 44:6-8; 45:5-6; 46:9; 55:8-9; 57:15; 58:14; Jeremiah 23:23-24; 32:17; Ezekiel 11:5; Haggai 2:5; Malachi 3:6; Matthew 10:29; 19:26; Mark 14:36; John 3:16; 4:24; 5:26; 14:31; Acts 17:27-28; Romans 1:5,32; 2:16; 3:24; 5:5,8,15,20; 8:28,35,38-39; 9:14-33; 11:36; Ephesians 1:11; 2:4; 4:4-7; Colossians 1:15-17; 1 Timothy 2:5; Titus 3:5; Hebrews 1:3; 4:13,16; James 1:17; 1 Peter 1:3,17; 5:6-7; 1 John 3:20; 4:8,16; Revelation 4:8.

God, Joy Over His People

God, Justice of

God, Justifies Ungodly

Isaiah 53:5-6; Matthew 20:28; Romans 3:25; 4:5,24-25; 5:6-8; 8:3,33; 1 Corinthians 6:9-11; 15:3-4; 2 Corinthians 5:21; Galatians 1:4; 3:8,13; Ephesians 5:2; 1 Timothy 1:13-15; Titus 2:14; 3:3-7; Hebrews 9:28; 1 Peter 1:18-19; 2:24; 3:18; 1 John 2:2; 4:9-10; Revelation 1:5; 5:9; 7:14.

God, Obedience to

God, Rebellion Against

God, Reconciliation With

God, Righteousness of

God, Sees and Knows

Genesis 18:17-19; 22:11-12; Exodus 3:7; 2 Chronicles 16:9; Psalm 44:21; 69:5; 103:14; 139:2,4; 147:4; Proverbs 15:3; Amos 1:1; Matthew 6:32; 10:29-30; 11:23; John 10:14; Acts 15:18; 2 Timothy 2:19

God, the Trinity

Genesis 1:1,26; 2:24; 3:22; 11:4,7; Deuteronomy 6:4; Psalm 2:1-9; 45:6-8; 110:1-5; Proverbs 30:4; Ecclesiastes 12:1; Isaiah 6:8; 9:6; 48:16; 54:5; 63:9-10; Amos 1:1; Matthew 3:16-17; 4:1; 28:19-20; John 1:1,14; 6:44-46; 14:16,26; 15:26; 20:28; Acts 5:3-4; Romans 1:7; 2 Corinthians 13:14; 1 Timothy 3:16; Titus 2:13; Hebrews 1:8; 9:14; 1 Peter 1:2.

God, Truth of

God, Unity of

God, Waiting Upon

Gospel, The

Gospels, False, Cannot Save

Grace

Psalm 45:2; 84:11; Proverbs 3:34; Zechariah 4:7; 12:10; Luke 2:40; 4:22; John 1:14,16-17; Acts 4:33; 11:23; 15:11; 18:27; 20:24,32; Romans 3:8,24; 4:4,16; 5:15,17,20-21; 6:1,14-15; 11:5-6; 12:3; 15:15; 1 Corinthians 1:4,12; 3:10; 15:10; 2 Corinthians 6:1; 8:1; 9:8,14; 12:9; 13:14; Galatians 1:15; 2:9; 5:4; Ephesians 1:6-7; 2:5,7-8; 3:7; 4:29; 6:24; Colossians 4:6; 2 Thessalonians 1:11-12; 2:16; 2 Timothy 2:1; Titus 3:7; Hebrews 4:16; 10:29; 12:15,28; 13:9; James 1:17; 4:6; 1 Peter 1:10,13; 3:7; 4:10; 5:10; 2 Peter 3:18; 3 John 3-4; Jude 4.

Guile, Speak Evil of No Man

H

Happiness of Saints in This Life

Happiness of the Wicked, The

Numbers 11:33; Esther 5:9-11,13; Job 15:21; 20:5; 21:7,12-13; Psalm 17:14; 37:1,35-36; 52:7; 73:3-4,7,16-20; Proverbs 14:13; Ecclesiastes 2:1; 7:6; Isaiah 5:11-12; 22:13; 56:12; Jeremiah 25:10-11; Daniel 5:1; Amos 6:1; Habakkuk 1:15-16; Luke 6:25; 12:20; 16:25; Acts 12:21-23; James 4:13-14; 5:6.

Hatred

Heart, Character of the Renewed

Deuteronomy 30:6; 1 Samuel 1:13; 2:1; 24:5; 1 Kings 8:61; 2 Kings 22:19; 2 Chronicles 17:6; 19:3; Ezra 7:10; Nehemiah 9:8; Psalm 4:4; 9:1; 10:17; 24:4; 27:3,8; 34:18; 40:8; 51:17; 57:7; 73:1; 77:6; 84:2; 97:11; 101:2; 112:7; 119:10-11,32,69,112,145,161; 125:4; Proverbs 10:8; 14:33; 23:15; Jeremiah 4:19; 20:9; 32:40; Lamentations 3:51; Zechariah 10:7; Matthew 5:8; 12:35; Luke 8:15; Acts 2:46; Romans 2:29; 6:17; 2 Corinthians 6:11; Hebrews 10:22.

Heart, Character of the Unrenewed

Heart, The

Heaven

Hebrews 6 & 10

Hell

Psalm 9:17; Proverbs 5:5; 9:18; 15:24; 23:14; Isaiah 30:33; 33:14; Ezekiel 32:27; Matthew 3:12; 5:29; 10:28; 13:42,50; 16:18; 25:41; 2 Peter 2:4; Jude 6,23; Revelation 14:10; 19:20; 20:10,15.

Hell—Lake of Fire

Genesis 1:5; Numbers 11:2; Deuteronomy 32:22; 1 Samuel 1:22; 2 Samuel 19:4; 2 Kings 22:17; 2 Chronicles 34:25; Job 21:30; Psalm 9:17; Proverbs 16:4; Isaiah 34:10; 43:17; 47:12-15; 66:24; Jeremiah 7:20; 17:27; Ezekiel 20:47-48; Zephaniah 1:14; Malachi 4:1,3; Matthew 5:22; 10:28; 25:46; 26:6-13; Mark 9:42-48; 14:3-13; Luke 7:36-50; 10:38-42; 12:46-48; 16:23,31; John 5:29; 11:1,9; 12:1-11; Romans 2:5; 9:22; 1 Peter 2:8; 2 Peter 2:4,6,9; 3:7,9-11; Jude 6-7; Revelation 6:17; 14:10-11; 16:14; 20:5,10-11,13-15.

Hell—Punishment of the Wicked

Leviticus 26:16,18-20,22,25-26,29-30,32-33,36-37; 1 Samuel 15:23; Nehemiah 9:26-27; Esther 7:10; Job 4:8; Psalm 9:17; 35:8; 37:15; 52:5; 57:6; 64:7; 73:3-19; 78:50; 91:8; 92:7; 94:23; Proverbs 11:31; 22:8; 29:1; Isaiah 3:11; 8:22; 10:10-12; 13:11; 24:21; 33:14; 49:26; 57:17; Jeremiah 11:21-22; 16:18; 21:14; 30:16,20; 36:31; 51:13; Lamentations 3:39; Ezekiel 3:17-18; 18:4,13,20; Daniel 12:2; Hosea 4:6-9; 12:2; Zephaniah 1:15; Matthew 5:29; 8:12; 11:21-24; 16:27; 23:33; 25:31,41; Mark 3:29; 16:16; Luke 10:13-15; 12:5,20,47-48; 14:11; 16:23; John 3:36; 5:29; Romans 1:28; 2:6,9; 5:12-17; 6:21,23; 11:20; 2 Corinthians 5:10; Galatians 6:8; 1 Thessalonians 5:3; 2 Thessalonians 1:6,8-9; Hebrews 2:2; 3:18; 4:2; 2 Peter 2:17; Jude 7,13; Revelation 2:11; 14:10-11; 21:8

Hell—Punishment —Unrepentant Sins That Result in

Mark 1:15; Luke 12:47-48; 18:13-14; 24:47; Romans 1:28-32; 6:17-19; 1 Corinthians 6:9-11; 12:2; Galatians 5:19-21; Ephesians 2:1-3; 5:3-6; Colossians 3:5-6; 1 Timothy 1:9-10; Titus 3:3-6; 1 Peter 4:2-3; 1 John 1:7,9; 2:1-2; 5:16-17; Revelation 21:8; 22:15.

Hell—Second Death of the Wicked, Eternal

Psalm 9:17; Proverbs 14:12; Daniel 12:2; Matthew 7:13; 10:28; 23:33; 25:30-31,41,46; Mark 9:44; Luke 16:23-26; John 3:16; 5:29; 8:51; Acts 4:12; Romans 2:8-9; 6:16,23; 8:13; 9:22; 1 Thessalonians 1:10; 2 Thessalonians 1:7-9; James 1:15; 4:12; 5:20; 2 Peter 2:12,17; Revelation 2:11; 19:20; 20:6; 21:8.

Holiness

Holy Ghost, Anointing Of

Exodus 40:13-15; Leviticus 8:12; 1 Samuel 16:13; 1 Kings 19:16; Psalm 18:50; 20:6; 45:7; 89:20-23; Isaiah 61:1,3; Daniel 9:24; Luke 4:18,21; 2 Corinthians 1:21; 1 John 2:20,27.

Holy Ghost, Baptism With

Ezekiel 36:25; Matthew 3:11; John 1:33; 3:5; Acts 1:5; 2:1-4,38; 10:44; 11:16; 19:2-6; 1 Corinthians 12:13; Ephesians 5:26; Titus 3:5-6; 1 Peter 3:20-21.

Holy Ghost, Emblems Of

Genesis 8:9,11-12; Exodus 13:21; 29:7; 30:30; 2 Samuel 17:12; 1 Kings 19:11; Psalm 1:3; 45:7; 46:4; 68:9; 72:6; 78:14; 133:3; Isaiah 4:4; 6:8; 18:4; 27:3; 30:21; 41:17-18; 44:3; 55:1; 58:11; 61:1,3; Ezekiel 16:9; 34:26-27; 36:25; 37:9-10,14; Zephaniah 1:12; Malachi 3:2-3; Matthew 3:16; 10:16,20; 25:3-4; Mark 4:26-28; Luke 10:34; John 3:5,8; 4:14; 6:27; 7:37-39; 16:13; Acts 2:2-3,6-11; 1 Corinthians 2:10; 12:11; 2 Corinthians 1:22; Galatians 5:22; Ephesians 1:13; 4:30; 5:26; Hebrews 1:9; 3:7-11; 10:22; 1 John 2:20,27; Revelation 3:18; 7:2; 22:17.

Holy Ghost, Gift Of

Nehemiah 9:20; Psalm 68:9,18; Isaiah 32:15; 59:21; Ezekiel 39:29; Haggai 2:5; Luke 11:13; John 3:34; 7:38-39; 14:16; 20:22; Acts 2:38-39; 5:32; 10:44; 11:17; 15:8; 2 Corinthians 1:22; 5:5; Galatians 3:14; Ephesians 1:14,16-17; 1 Peter 4:14; 1 John 3:24; 4:13.

Holy Ghost, Gifts Of

Genesis 27:28; Leviticus 26:4-6; Numbers 14:8; Deuteronomy 8:18; 1 Chronicles 22:9; 2 Chronicles 1:12; Psalm 4:7; 21:2; 29:11; 34:10; 68:18,35; 84:11; 136:25; 145:15-16; Proverbs 2:6; Ecclesiastes 2:26; 3:13; 5:19-20; Isaiah 42:5-6; 55:4; Ezekiel 11:19; Daniel 2:21; Zechariah 10:1; Matthew 6:11,25-33; 7:7,11; 11:28; 25:15-30; Luke 11:13; John 3:16; 4:10; 6:32-33; 17:22; Acts 8:20; 11:18; Romans 5:16-17; 6:23; 8:32; 11:29; 12:6; 1 Corinthians 7:7; Ephesians 2:8; 4:7-8; Philippians 1:29; 2 Thessalonians 1:7; 1 Timothy 4:4-5; 6:17; James 1:5,17; 4:6; 1 Peter 4:10; 2 Peter 1:3.

Holy Ghost, Modern Gift of Tongues—Not Scriptural

Mark 16:17; Acts 2:1,3-4,7-12; 10:1-12,14-15,19,45-46; 11:17; 13:10,19; 19:2,6,10; 1 Corinthians 12:10,28,30; 13:1,8; 14:1,5-6,14,18,21-23,39; Revelation 7:9; 10:11; 11:9; 13:7; 17:15.

Holy Ghost, Indwelling Of

Holy Ghost, Inspiration Of

Numbers 11:25-27; 12:6; Judges 13:25; 2 Samuel 23:2; 2 Kings 17:13; 2 Chronicles 20:14-17; 36:15-16; Nehemiah 9:30; Isaiah 6:8; Ezekiel 3:24-27; 11:24; Daniel 7:1; Joel 2:28; Amos 3:7-8; Micah 3:8; John 16:8-9; Acts 1:8,16; 2:16-18; 8:29; 11:12; 13:2; 16:6; 28:25; 1 Corinthians 2:10; 2 Timothy 3:16; Hebrews 1:1; 1 Peter 1:11; 2 Peter 1:21; Revelation 1:10.

Holy Ghost, Jehovah God

Genesis 1:26-27; Exodus 17:7; Numbers 12:6; Psalm 78:17,21; 139:7-13; Isaiah 6:3,8-10; 11:2; Ezekiel 37:28; Daniel 4:35; Matthew 12:28; 28:19; Luke 1:35; 2:26-29; 11:20; John 3:5-6; 14:17,26; 16:8-11,13; Acts 1:16,20; 2:24; 4:23-25; 5:3-4; 9:31; 13:2,4; 16:6-7,10; 19:11; 28:25; Romans 1:4; 15:16,19; 1 Corinthians 2:10; 3:16; 6:19; 12:6,8,11; 14:25; 2 Corinthians 1:3; 13:14; 2 Thessalonians 3:5; 2 Timothy 3:16; Hebrews 3:7-9; 9:14; 10:15; 13:20; 1 Peter 3:18; 4:14; 2 Peter 1:21; 1 John 5:4,9.

Holy Ghost, Miraculous Gifts Of

Isaiah 35:4-6; Joel 2:28-29; Matthew 7:22-23; 12:28; 24:24; Mark 16:20; Acts 2:1-4; 8:17,20; 10:44-46; 14:3; 19:6; Romans 15:19; 1 Corinthians 12:4-6,8-11,31; 13:1-3,8; 14:1,12-13; 1 Thessalonians 5:20; 2 Thessalonians 2:9; 1 Timothy 4:14; 2 Timothy 1:6; Hebrews 2:1,4; 12:7; Revelation 13:13-14.

Holy Ghost, Offenses Against

Nehemiah 9:30; Isaiah 63:10; Matthew 12:31-32; Acts 5:3-4,9; 7:51; 8:19-20; Ephesians 4:30; 1 Thessalonians 5:19; Hebrews 6:4-6; 10:29; 1 John 5:16.

Holy Ghost, Personality Of

Genesis 6:3; Job 33:4; Isaiah 48:16; 63:10; Amos 1:1; John 14:17,26; 15:26; 16:8,13-14; Acts 1:16; 2:13; 5:9; 7:51; 8:29; 9:31; 10:19-20; 13:2; 16:1,6-7; 20:28; Romans 8:26; 11:33-34; 15:13,16; 1 Corinthians 2:10-11; 6:11; 12:3,11; Ephesians 4:30; 1 Peter 1:11-12; 2 Peter 1:21.

Holy Ghost, Power Of

Genesis 1:2; Job 26:13; Psalm 51:12; 104:30; Ezekiel 37:11-14; Micah 3:8; Zechariah 4:6-7; Matthew 12:28; Luke 1:35; 4:14; 11:20; 24:49; Acts 1:8; 6:5,10; Romans 8:11,26;

15:13,19; 1 Corinthians 2:4; Ephesians 3:16; 6:17; 1 Thessalonians 1:5; 2 Timothy 1:7-8; 1 Peter 3:18.

Holy Ghost, Sealing Of

John 6:27; Romans 4:11; 2 Corinthians 1:22; Ephesians 1:13; 4:30; Revelation 9:4; 7:3.

Holy Ghost, the Comforter

Isaiah 61:3; John 14:16-17,26; 15:26; 16:7; Acts 9:31; Romans 5:3-5; 14:17; 15:13; Galatians 5:5,22; 1 Thessalonians 1:6.

Holy Ghost, the Teacher

Proverbs 1:23; Isaiah 11:2; 40:13-14; Ephesians 1:16-17; Nehemiah 9:20; 1 Corinthians 2:12-13,9-10,10,13; John 16:14; Luke 2:26; Acts 21:11; John 14:26; Isaiah 30:21; Ezekiel 36:27; Mark 13:11; Luke 12:12; 1; 12:8; John 14:26; 16:13; Acts 15:28; Revelation 2:7,11,29; 1 Corinthians 2:14.

Holy Ghost, Titles and Names Of

Genesis 1:2; Nehemiah 9:20; Job 33:4; Psalm 51:11-12; 143:10; Isaiah 4:4; 11:2; 28:6; 61:1; Zechariah 12:10; Matthew 4:1; 10:20; Luke 1:35; 11:13; John 3:6; 14:16-17; 15:26; Acts 5:3-4,9; Romans 1:4; 8:2,9,15; 1 Corinthians 2:11; Galatians 4:6; Ephesians 1:13,17; 4:30; 2 Thessalonians 3:5; 1 Timothy 4:1; Hebrews 9:14; 10:29; 1 Peter 1:11; 4:14; Revelation 1:4; 11:11; 19:10.

Holy Ghost, Witness Of

Nehemiah 9:20,30; Psalm 68:9,18; Isaiah 32:15; 59:21; Ezekiel 39:29; Haggai 2:5; Luke 3:22; 11:13; John 1:32-33; 3:34; 7:38-39; 14:16; 15:26; 20:22; Acts 2:38-39; 5:31-32; 10:44; 11:17; 14:3; 15:8; 28:25-27; Romans 8:16; 1 Corinthians 2:4; 2 Corinthians 1:22; 5:5; Galatians 3:14; Ephesians 1:14,16-17; 1 Thessalonians 1:5; Hebrews 2:4; 10:14-15; 1 Peter 4:14; 1 John 3:23-24; 4:13; 5:6-11.

Homicide

Hospitality: The Key to Church Growth

Genesis 14:18; 18:3-8; 19:2-3; 24:31; Exodus 2:20; Judges 13:15; 1 Samuel 9:22; 2 Samuel 6:19; 19:32; 2 Kings 4:8; 6:22-23; Nehemiah 5:17; Job 31:17,32; Isaiah 58:7; Luke 14:13-14; 19:6; John 4:40; Acts 16:15; 17:7; 21:16; 28:2,7; Romans 12:13; 1 Timothy 3:2; 5:10; Titus 1:8; Hebrews 13:2; 1 Peter 4:9; 3 John 5-6.

House Churches: The Only Churches in the New Testament.

Matthew 18:20; John 4:21; Acts 2:46-47; 8:3; Romans 16:5; 1 Corinthians 1:11-13; 2:2; 3:3-6,9,22; 4:5-6; 16:19; 2 Corinthians 1:24; Colossians 4:15; 1 Timothy 3:5,15; Philemon 2.

Humility

Husbands

Hypocrites

I

Idleness

Idolatry

Industry

Ingratitude

Injustice

Interest

J

Joy

Judgment, The

1 Chronicles 16:33; Job 21:30; Psalm 9:7; 96:13; 98:9; 130:3; 143:2; Ecclesiastes 3:17; 11:9; 12:14; Isaiah 28:16-17; Daniel 7:10; Matthew 7:22; 11:20-24; 12:36-37; 13:40-42; 25:31-32,34-41,46; Mark 13:32-33; Luke 11:31-32; John 5:22,27; 12:48; Acts 17:30-31; 24:25; Romans 2:5,12,14-16; 3:19; 8:33-34; 1 Corinthians 4:5; 6:2; 2 Corinthians 5:9-11; 2 Timothy 4:1,8; Hebrews 6:2; 9:27; 10:27; 12:23; James 2:12; 1 Peter 4:5; 2 Peter 2:4; 3:7,11,14; 1 John 4:17; Jude 6; Revelation 3:5; 6:17; 11:18; 20:4,12-13.

Judgments

Justice

Justification

Genesis 15:6; Exodus 23:7; Leviticus 18:5; Job 9:2-3; 25:4; Psalm 32:1-2; 130:3; 143:2; Isaiah 45:25; 50:8; 53:11; 54:17; 61:10; Jeremiah 23:6; Habakkuk 2:4; Zechariah 3:4-5; Luke 18:14; John 5:24; Acts 13:39; 15:1-29; Romans 1:17; 2:13; 3:20,22,24,27-28,30-31; 4:2,16,25; 5:1,9,17-21; 8:3,30,33-34; 9:31-32; 10:5; 11:6; 1 Corinthians 1:29-31; 6:11; 9:21; 15:17; 2 Corinthians 5:21; Galatians 2:14-21; 3:11; 5:4; Philippians 3:8-9; Titus 3:7; James 2:10.

Justification, Not By Works

Psalm 111:2; Isaiah 41:20; Matthew 7:21-23; 23:25-28; Mark 7:6-9,13; John 3:18; 5:45; 6:29,40; 7:19; Acts 13:39; Romans 3:19-20,27-28; 4:2,13-16; 5:1; 6:14; 7:1-7; 8:1-4; 9:11,16,31-32; 10:4-5; 11:6; 1 Corinthians 1:29-31; Galatians 2:16,19,21; 3:2,5,8,10-13,17-19,21,23-24,26; 4:4-5,8-11,21; 5:3-4,18; 6:13; Ephesians 2:8-10,12-19; Colossians 2:12-23; 2 Timothy 1:9; Titus 3:3-5; Hebrews 7:19; James 2:10-11; 1 John 3:23.

K

Kingdom of God, Will Fill the Whole Earth

Daniel 2:35; 7:27; Matthew 5:3-12; 7:7; 21:22; Mark 11:23-24; Luke 3:5; 11:9; John 3:22; 11:22; 14:1-3,13-14,20; 15:7,16; 16:19,23-24,26; Ephesians 3:20; James 1:5; 5:1,16; Revelation 21:1-4,6

Kingdom of God—God Himself Shall Dwell with Men.

Genesis 17:7-8; Jeremiah 31:33; 32:38; Zechariah 13:9; 2 Corinthians 6:18; Hebrews 8:10; 11:16; Revelation 21:3,7

Kingdom of God—God Shall Wipe Away All Tears.

Isaiah 25:8; 30:19; 35:10; 60:20; 61:3; 65:18-19; Jeremiah 31:13; Hosea 13:14; Matthew 5:4; 11:5; 22:32; 1 Corinthians 15:26,54-58; Hebrews 2:14-15; Revelation 7:17; 20:14; 21:4; 22:3

Kingdom of God—Water of Life.

Exodus 17:5-6; Numbers 20:7-13; Psalm 36:9; Isaiah 12:3; 55:1-3; Jeremiah 2:13; Hosea 14:4; Joel 3:18; John 4:10,14; 6:29-41; 7:37-38; Romans 3:24; 8:32; 1 Corinthians 2:12; 3:5,21; 10:4; 1 John 5:4-5; Revelation 7:17; 21:6; 22:1,17

Kingdom of God—Tree of Life.

Genesis 2:9; 3:22,24; Revelation 2:7; 22:2,14

Kingdom of God—Animals In the New Earth.

Genesis 7:9,15; Isaiah 8:19-22; 11:6-9; 65:17-19,25; 66:22-24; Ezekiel 10:9-16; 34:15,25; Hosea 2:18; Matthew 24:37; Luke 12:6-7; Acts 10:9-16; Romans 8:17-25; 2 Corinthians 5:19; 7:9,15; 2 Peter 3:13; Revelation 21:1,5

Kingdom of God—New Jerusalem.

Genesis 17:7-8; Psalm 48:1-3; 87:3; Isaiah 52:1; Ezekiel 36:28; Zechariah 8:8; John 14:1-3; Galatians 4:25-26; Hebrews 11:8-10,16; 12:22-23; 13:14; Revelation 3:12; 21:2,10,12-21,25; 22:2,14

Kingdom of God—God Is Our Father.

Deuteronomy 32:6; 1 Chronicles 29:10; Proverbs 4:9; Isaiah 56:5; Jeremiah 3:19; Daniel 12:3; Hosea 1:10; Matthew 24:47; 25:34; Mark 14:36; Luke 11:2; 12:32; 19:17; 22:29,42; John 20:17; Romans 8:15-17; 1 Corinthians 2:12; 9:25; 2 Corinthians 1:7; Galatians 3:7,9,26,29; 4:5-7; Ephesians 1:5,11-14; 3:6; 2 Timothy 2:5,12; 4:8; Titus 3:7; Hebrews 1:14; 6:12,17; 11:9; James 1:12; 2:5; 1 Peter 1:4; 3:7; 5:4; Revelation 1:6; 2:10; 3:11; 4:4; 5:10

Kingdom of God—We will be Like the Angels.

Romans 8:18; Revelation 10:1; 1 Corinthians 15:42-54; Hebrews 12:22-23; Revelation 18:1

Kingdom of God—We Shall Be Like Him.

Daniel 10:5-6; Matthew 17:1-7; Mark 9:3; 1 John 3:2; Revelation 1:14-16

Kingdom of God—Joint Heirs With Christ.

Jeremiah 49:2; Romans 4:14; 8:17; Galatians 3:29; Titus 3:7; Hebrews 1:14; 6:17; 11:9; James 2:5; 1 Peter 3:7

L

Lamb of God

Isaiah 53:9; Jeremiah 23:6; Matthew 27:19,24; Mark 15:14; Luke 23:4,14-15; John 8:46; 18:38; 19:4,6; Romans 4:6; 2 Corinthians 5:21; Hebrews 4:15; 7:26-27; 1 Peter 1:19; 2:22; 3:18; 1 John 2:1; 3:5.

Lamb, The

Law of God, The

Law of Moses—Abolished

Exodus 18:16; 19:11,13,16-24; 20:18-20; Leviticus 7:37-38; 19:18,35-36; 26:46; Numbers 36:13; Deuteronomy 1:1-3; 4:6,8,10,45; 5:2,5,22-25,27-28; 6:2,5-7; 10:4-5,12-13; 11:18-19; 17:9-11,18-19; 21:23; 28:1,15; 30:10; 31:9-13,26; 33:2,8-10; Joshua 1:8; 8:34-35; 2 Kings 23:24-25; 2 Chronicles 25:4; 31:21; 34:19-21; 35:12; Ezra 7:6; Nehemiah 8:2-3,7,13-18; Psalm 40:7-8; 78:5; 81:4-5; 147:20; Isaiah 42:21; Ezekiel 20:10-11; Malachi 2:7; 4:4; Matthew 5:17-18; 22:39; 23:2; Luke 2:21,46; John 1:17; 2:23; 7:2,10,37; 8:5; 19:7; Acts 7:38,53; 13:15; 15:21; 22:3; 23:3; 24:6; Romans 7:4; 8:3-4; 15:8; 2 Corinthians 3:7,9; Galatians 3:13,21,24; 4:4; Hebrews 2:2; 9:8,11-14; 10:1,11-14,28; 12:20; James 2:8.

Law of Moses—Christ Only One that Has Kept

Isaiah 53:9; Jeremiah 23:6; Matthew 27:19,24; Mark 15:14; Luke 23:4,14-15; John 8:46; 18:38; 19:4,6; Romans 4:6; 2 Corinthians 5:21; Hebrews 4:15; 7:26-27; 1 Peter 1:19; 2:22; 3:18; 1 John 2:1; 3:5.

Law of Moses—Grace Is Not Merited Through

Matthew 5:18; 12:1,8; 15:3,6,9; 24:20; Mark 2:24,28; Luke 6:1,12; 23:54-56; 24:1; John 5:8-18; Acts 13:42-44; 16:13; 17:1-2; 18:4; 21:20,28; Romans 7:10; 10:5; 14:5; 1 Corinthians 9:19-23; Galatians 3:10-13; 4:10-11; 5:3-6; Ephesians 2:12-16; Colossians 2:14-17; 2 Thessalonians 2:1; Hebrews 10:25; James 2:10-11.

Law of Moses—Not Under—Romans & Galatians

Romans 2:12-15,17-18,20,23,25-27; 3:19-21,27-28,31; 4:2,6,13-16; 5:13,20; 6:14-15; 7:1-9,12,14,16; 9:11; 7:21-23,25; 8:2-4,7; 9:4,31-32; 10:4-5; 11:6; 13:3,8,10,12; Galatians 2:19,16,21; 3:2,5,10-13,17-19,21-25; 4:4-5,21; 5:3-4,18-21,14,24,22-23; 6:2,13.

Law of Moses—No One Has Kept

Law of Christ—The Royal Law—Love One Another

Matthew 5:22-24,27-28,38-45; 6:14-15; 7:12,15-20; 26:41; Mark 9:41; 11:25; Luke 6:36-37; 10:27; 11:41; 17:3-4; 19:8-10; John 3:6; 13:34; 15:12; Romans 6:14-15; 12:10; 13:8-10; 1 Corinthians 13:4-7; Galatians 5:13-14,22-23; Ephesians 4:2; Philippians 2:2-4; 1 Thessalonians 3:12; 4:9; Hebrews 10:24; James 2:8; 1 Peter 1:22; 3:8; 1 John 2:1-2; 3:23; 4:7,11-12,20.

Law of Christ—Law of Liberty—The Commandments of Jesus

Matthew 4:4,7,10,17,19; 5:11-12,16,21-24,27-37,39-45,48; 6:1-26,28,31-34; 7:1-27; 8:22; 9:2,13,22,29,38; 10:7-39; 11:15,28-29; 12:33; 13:9,43; 15:10-11,16-20; 16:6,24; 18:6-22; 19:8-9,14,16-19,21; 20:25-28; 22:21,37-40; 23:2-4,8-10,16-28; 24:4-6,15-18,23,26,32-35,42,44; 25:13,34-46; 26:26-28,41,52; 28:18-20; Mark 1:15,17; 4:9,23-24; 6:10-11; 7:14-16; 8:15,34; 9:23,39-41,43,45,47,50; 10:5-12,14-15,21; 11:22,24-25; 12:17,29-31,38-40; 13:5-7,9-11,14-16,21-23,28-29,32-33,35-37; 14:22,38; 16:15; Luke 4:4,8,12; John 13:34-35; 14:15,23-24; 15:2,12,14,17.

Law of Christ in Action—The Commandments of the Apostles

Acts 13:40-41; 17:11; Romans 7:1-7; 12:16; 13:1,5,13; 16:17; 1 Corinthians 1:10; 5:9-13; 9:24; 13:1-3; 14:1,20,26-30,34-35; 1; 14:37-38,40; 15:58; 16:13,22; 2 Corinthians 3:3-18; 6:13; 13:5,11; Galatians 4:21-31; 5:1,16; 6:1; Ephesians 2:11-12; 4:26,31; 5:18; 6:1,5; Philippians 1:27-28; 2:1-2; 3:15-16; 4:5; Colossians 3:8,20; 1 Thessalonians 5:8,14,27; 2 Thessalonians 3:6,14-15; 1 Timothy 2:1-2,11-12; 3:2; 5:20-22; 6:12,14; 2 Timothy 2:8; 3:15-17; Titus 1:10-13; 2:1-10; 3:1,10,14; Hebrews 10:24-25,35; 12:15; 13:7,17,24; James 1:19-20,22; 2:1,12; 3:14; 5:9; 1 Peter 1:10-13; 2:11-12,17; 3:8-9; 4:7; 5:8; 2 Peter 1:19-21; 1 John 3:23; 4:5-6; 2 John 6.

Liberty, Christian

Life, Eternal

Life, Natural

Life, Spiritual

Long-Suffering of God, the

Lord's Supper

Exodus 12:21-28; 1 Corinthians 5:7-8; Matthew 26:26; 1 Corinthians 11:23; Luke 22:19;
1 Corinthians 11:24,26; 10:16; Matthew 26:27; 1 Corinthians 11:26,28,31; 5:7-8; 10:21;
Acts 2:42; 20:7; 1 Corinthians 11:27,29-30.

Lord's Supper, Eating Unworthily

Lord's Supper, in Remembrance of Me

Lord's Supper, Weekly Communion

Love of Christ, The

Love of God, The

Love to Christ

Love to God

Love to Man

Loving-Kindness of God, The

Lying

M

Magistrates

Man

Man, Fall Of

Genesis 3:1-8,10-12,15-16,19,24; 5:3; 6:5,12; 8:21; 1 Kings 8:46; Job 11:12; 15:14,16; 21:30; 25:4; Psalm 10:5; 14:2-3; 51:5; 58:3; Proverbs 20:9; Ecclesiastes 7:20; Isaiah 48:8; 53:6; Jeremiah 2:22; 13:23; 16:12; Matthew 15:19; John 3:6,16,19; Romans 3:10,12-16,18,23; 5:12,18; 6:19,23; 7:5,18,23; 8:5-7; 1 Corinthians 2:14; 15:22,48-49; 2 Corinthians 11:3; Galatians 3:22; Ephesians 2:1,3; 4:17-18; Colossians 1:21; 2:13; 1 Timothy 2:14; 2 Timothy 2:26; Titus 1:15; Hebrews 2:14-15; 10:22; 2 Peter 2:14; 1 John 1:8; 5:19.

Man, Love To

Genesis 45:15; Exodus 23:4-5; 32:32; Leviticus 19:17,34; 25:35; Deuteronomy 10:19; Ruth 1:16-17; 1 Samuel 20:17; 2 Kings 6:22; Job 31:16-22; Psalm 133:1-2; Proverbs

10:12; 15:17; Isaiah 58:7; Matthew 5:44; 18:15; 22:37-39; 25:35-36; Mark 12:33; John 13:34-35; 15:12; Romans 9:2; 10:1; 12:9-10,14-15,20; 13:8-10; 1 Corinthians 10:24; 12:26; 13:1-8,13; 14:1; 16:14; 2 Corinthians 6:6; 8:7-8; 9:2; Galatians 5:6,13-14,22; 6:2,10; Ephesians 4:2,32; 5:2,25; Philippians 1:9; 2:4; Colossians 1:8; 2:2; 3:13-14; 1 Thessalonians 1:3; 3:12; 4:9; 5:13-14; 1 Timothy 1:5; 2:15; 4:12; 2 Timothy 2:22; Titus 2:4; Hebrews 6:10; 10:24; 13:1; James 1:27; 2:8; 1 Peter 1:22; 2:17; 3:9; 4:8; 2 Peter 1:7; 1 John 2:9-10; 3:10,14,18,23; 4:7,11,20-21; 5:1.

Marriage

Martyrdom

Masters

Meekness

Mercy of God, The

Mercy

Michael the Archangel

Genesis 18:1-2,13,16-17,22; 31:11-13; 32:24-30; Exodus 3:2-6; Deuteronomy 34:5-6; Joshua 5:13-15; Isaiah 9:6-7; Jeremiah 25:30; Daniel 8:25; 9:25; 10:21; 12:1; Hosea 12:3-5; Amos 1:1; Micah 5:2; Matthew 1:21; 4:9-10; 17:1-3; Luke 10:18; John 3:16; 11:25; Acts 3:15; 5:29-31; Colossians 2:18; 1 Thessalonians 4:16; 1 Timothy 6:15; Hebrews 1:5-8; Jude 9; Revelation 3:12; 12:7-9; 17:14; 19:10,16; 22:8-9.

Millenium

Genesis 1:2; Psalm 68:2; Isaiah 2:21; 11:4; 24:1,3,22; 35:10; 65:17; Jeremiah 4:23-26,28; 25:33,35; Zechariah 14:1,4-5,10; Malachi 4:3; Matthew 24:28,30-31,33,37-39,48; 25:31,41; Luke 8:31; 17:26-29,31-37; 21:28; John 5:28-29; 13:33,36; 14:1-3; Romans 10:7; 1 Corinthians 6:2-3; 15:51-55; Philippians 3:20-21; 1 Thessalonians 4:16-17; 5:3; 2 Thessalonians 1:7-9; 2 Peter 3:3-4,10,13; 1 John 3:2; Revelation 1:7,18; 6:12-17; 9:1-2,11; 11:7; 13:3,12; 16:18-21; 17:8; 20:1-11; 21:1-5,8; 22:11-12.

Ministers

2 Chronicles 15:3; Jeremiah 3:15; 17:16; Matthew 28:20; Acts 13:1; Romans 12:7; 1 Corinthians 12:29; Hebrews 5:12; 1 Peter 5:1-3.

Ministers are not to be Greedy of Filthy Lucre

Isaiah 56:11; 1 Timothy 3:3,8; Titus 1:7,11; 1 Peter 5:2; Jude 11.

Ministers are to be Paid Fairly for their Labor

Matthew 10:10; Luke 10:7; 1 Corinthians 9:4-15; Galatians 6:6; Philippians 4:17-18; 1 Timothy 5:17-18; 2 Timothy 2:6; 3 John 5-8.

Miracles by the Saints

Miracles of Christ, The

Miracles Through Evil Agents

Miracles

Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Ghost

Missionaries

Missionary-Work by Ministers

Mocking

Money

Murder

Music

N

New Birth, The

Deuteronomy 30:6; Isaiah 43:6-7; Jeremiah 24:7; Ezekiel 11:19; 36:26; John 1:13; 3:3-4,6,8; Romans 2:29; 6:4-6; 7:6,22; 8:7-8,16-17,29; 1 Corinthians 4:15; 2 Corinthians 3:18; 4:16; 5:17; Galatians 6:15; Ephesians 2:1,5,10; 4:24; Colossians 2:11; 3:10; Titus 3:5; James 1:18; 1 Peter 1:3,23; 2:2; 2 Peter 1:4; 1 John 2:29; 3:2,9; 4:7; 5:1,4,18.

O

Offense

Offerings are for the Poor

Job 29:12-13; 31:15-20; Psalm 68:5; Isaiah 1:16-17; 56:11; 58:6-7; Matthew 10:10; 25:34-46; Luke 10:7; Acts 11:28-30; 24:17; Romans 12:13; 15:25-26; 1 Corinthians 9:4-15; 16:1-4; 2 Corinthians 9:12-15; Galatians 2:10; 5:6; 6:6,9-10; Philippians 4:17-18; 1 Timothy 3:3,8; 5:17-18; 2 Timothy 2:6; Titus 1:7,11; Philemon 5; Hebrews 6:10; James 1:27; 1 Peter 5:2; 1 John 3:17-19; 3 John 5-8; Jude 11.

Old Covenant—Abolished

OSAS—Book of Life, Names Can Be Removed from

P

Parables

Pardon

Parents

Pastors

2 Chronicles 15:3; Jeremiah 3:15; 17:16; Matthew 28:20; Acts 13:1; Romans 12:7; 1 Corinthians 12:29; Hebrews 5:12; 1 Peter 5:1-3.

Patience

Peace

Perfection

Persecution

Perseverance

Poor, The

Exodus 23:6,11; Leviticus 19:9-10; 25:35-36,39,43; Deuteronomy 14:29; 15:7-8,10-11; 24:14; 1 Samuel 2:7-8; Job 1:21; 5:16; 24:4-10; 34:19; 36:15; Psalm 9:18; 10:2,14; 12:5; 14:6; 35:10; 41:1; 68:10; 69:33; 72:12; 74:19,21; 82:3-4; 102:17; 107:41; 109:31; 112:9; 140:12; 146:7; Proverbs 14:21,31; 17:5; 19:1; 20:13; 22:2,9,22; 23:21; 28:11,19,27; 29:7; Isaiah 3:15; 29:19; 41:17; Jeremiah 22:3,16; Ezekiel 18:12; 22:20; Amos 2:6; 4:1; 5:11; 8:5-6; Habakkuk 3:14; Zephaniah 3:12; Zechariah 7:10; Matthew 6:1; 8:20; 19:21; 25:42-45; 26:11; Mark 12:42-44; Luke 3:11; 4:18; 14:13-14; John 12:6; Acts 20:35; Romans 12:13; 2 Corinthians 8:2,7-8,12; 9:7,9,12; Galatians 6:10; Hebrews 13:16; James 1:9; 2:2-5,15-17; 1 John 3:17.

Power of Christ, The

Power of God, The

Power of the Holy Ghost, The

Praise

Prayer, Answers To

Prayer, Intercessory

Prayer, Private

Prayer, Public

Prayer, Social and Family

Preciousness of Christ

Predestination—Book of Life, Names Can Be Removed from

Presumption

Pride

Promises of God, The

Prophecies Respecting Christ

Prophecy

Prophets, False

Prophets

Protection

Providence of God, The

Punishment of the Wicked, The

Punishments

Purgatory—Not Scriptural

John 1:7; Romans 5:1,9,11; 1 Corinthians 6:11; 2 Corinthians 5:17-21; Ephesians 1:7; Hebrews 7:27; 9:7,12,25-26,28; 10:10,14; 1 Peter 3:18; 1 John 1:7; Revelation 1:5.

R

Reconciliation with God

Leviticus 8:15; 16:20; Isaiah 53:5; Daniel 9:24; Matthew 5:24-26; Luke 2:14; Romans 5:1-2,6,8,10; 2 Corinthians 5:18-20; Ephesians 1:10; 2:13-14,16-18; Colossians 1:20-22; 2:14; Hebrews 2:17.

Redemption

Regeneration—Conversion

Repentance, Impossible to Renew

Repentance

Genesis 6:3; Leviticus 26:40; Judges 10:15-16; 1 Samuel 15:24-30; 2 Samuel 12:13; 1 Kings 8:33,38,47; 21:27-29; 2 Chronicles 6:26; 7:14; 33:12-13; Ezra 9:6-15; Job 33:27; 42:6; Psalm 95:7-8; Proverbs 28:13; Isaiah 1:16-17; 45:22; Jeremiah 8:6; 31:19; Ezekiel 14:6; 16:61,63; 18:30-32; Jonah 3:5-8; Zechariah 12:10; Matthew 3:2; 4:17; 6:19-21; 9:13; 11:20-24; 12:41; 21:29,32; 26:75; 27:3-5; Mark 1:15; 6:12; Luke 13:3,5; 15:7,10,17-21; 16:30-31; 18:13; 19:8; 23:40-41; 24:47; Acts 2:37-38; 3:19; 5:31; 8:22; 11:18; 14:15; 17:30; 19:18; 20:21; 26:20; Romans 2:4; 2 Corinthians 5:17; 7:9-11; Galatians 1:23; Colossians 3:2; 1 Thessalonians 1:9; 2 Timothy 2:25; Hebrews 6:4-6; 12:1-2; James 4:9-10; 1 Peter 3:20; 2 Peter 3:9; Revelation 2:5,16,21; 3:3,19; 9:20; 16:9.

Repentance, Fruit of, Works of Charity and Love

Nehemiah 13:14; Ecclesiastes 12:14; Isaiah 26:12; Matthew 3:7-12; 5:16; 6:1-18; 7:15-20; 25:34-40; John 3:21; 10:32; 15:1-8; Acts 9:36; 10:38; Romans 3:20; 2 Corinthians 5:10; 9:8; Galatians 2:16; 5:22-23; Ephesians 2:8-10; Philippians 1:11; 2:13; Colossians

1:10; 3:12-14,17; 2 Thessalonians 2:17; 1 Timothy 2:10; 5:10; 6:17-18; 2 Timothy 1:9; 2:21; 3:16-17; Titus 1:16; 2:7,14; 3:1,5,8,14; Hebrews 6:9-10; 10:24; 13:21; James 1:25; 2:14-20; 3:13,17; 1 Peter 2:12; Revelation 14:13.

Reproof

Resurrection,

Resurrection of

Revenge

Reviling and Reproaching

Reward of Saints, The

Righteous Man, A (Ezekiel's Warnings)

Righteousness Imputed

Righteousness

S

Sabbath, Grace Is Not Merited Through

Seventh-Day Sabbath and Other Feast Days—Abolished

Exodus 16:22-30; 20:1-3,8-11; 31:12-18; 35:2-3; Leviticus 23:2-4,37-38; Numbers 15:32-36; 28:9-10; Deuteronomy 5:12-15,22,32; 6:25; 1 Chronicles 23:31; 2 Chronicles 2:4; 8:12-13; 31:3; Nehemiah 10:33; 13:15-22; Isaiah 1:13-14; Jeremiah 17:21-27; Ezekiel 20:7-8,11-12,16,19-21,24-25,39; 45:16-17; 46:1-11; Hosea 2:11; Matthew 5:18; 12:1,8; 15:3,6,9; 24:20; Mark 2:24,28; Luke 6:1,12; 23:54-56; 24:1; John 5:8-18; Acts 13:42-44; 16:13; 17:1-2; 18:4; 21:20,28; Romans 7:10; 10:5; 14:5; 1 Corinthians 9:19-23; Galatians 3:10-13; 4:10-11; 5:3-6; Ephesians 2:12-16; Colossians 2:14-17; 2 Thessalonians 2:1; Hebrews 10:25; James 2:10-11.

Saints, Compared To

Salvation

Genesis 3:15; 49:18; Psalm 3:8; 6:4; 37:39; 40:16; 119:81; 149:4; Isaiah 35:4; 45:17,21-22; 49:6,8; 51:6,8; 52:10; 59:16; 61:10; 62:11; 63:1,9; Jeremiah 3:23; Lamentations 3:26; Ezekiel 36:29; Zechariah 9:9,16; Matthew 1:21; 10:22; 18:11; Mark 16:16; Luke 1:69,71,74; 2:30; 19:9; John 3:3,14-17; Acts 4:12; 5:31; 15:11; 16:31; Romans 1:16; 5:8-10; 8:24; 10:9-10; 11:6,11,26; 1 Corinthians 1:18,21; 2 Corinthians 6:2; Galatians 1:4; Ephesians 1:13; 2:5,8-9; 5:23; Philippians 1:28-29; 2:12; Colossians 2:15; 1 Thessalonians 1:10; 5:9; 2 Thessalonians 2:13; 1 Timothy 1:15; 2:4; 2 Timothy 1:9-10; 2:10; 3:15; Titus 2:11; 3:5; Hebrews 1:14; 2:3,10,14-15; 5:9; 7:25; James 1:21; 1 Peter 1:5,10; 2 Peter 3:15; 1 John 3:5; 4:9-10; Jude 3.

Salvation. is Entirely the Work of God

Ephesians 2:4-10; Hebrews 10:10,14; Revelation 1:5; 1 Corinthians 6:11; Romans 5:9; Ephesians 1:7; 1 John 1:7; Romans 5:11,1; 2 Corinthians 5:17-21.

Sanctification

Scorning and Mocking

Scriptures, The

Psalm 12:6-7; 19:7; 119:89,160; Proverbs 30:5-6; Isaiah 32:17; 40:8; Malachi 3:6; Matthew 15:3; 22:29; 23:33; 24:35; Mark 7:7-8; John 14:23-24; 17:17; Acts 17:11; Romans 3:4; 16:17-18; 1 Corinthians 8:2; 14:33; Galatians 1:8-9; Colossians 2:8; 1 Thessalonians 2:13; 2 Timothy 3:15-16; Hebrews 8:11; 12:11; 13:8; James 3:17; 1 Peter 1:23,25; 2 Peter 1:21; Revelation 17:5; 22:18-19.

Sealing of the Holy Ghost

Second Coming of Christ, The

Seeking God

Self-Delusion

Self-Denial

Self-Examination

Selfishness

Self-Righteousness

Self-Will

Simplicity

Sin

Sin—All Have

Psalm 53:1; Ecclesiastes 7:20; Isaiah 64:6; John 3:3-7; Romans 1:2,18-32; 3:1-28; 4:2; 5:1,6,8-11,15,18-19; 7:18-23; 8:7-8; 9:32; 10:5; 1 Corinthians 15:50; Galatians 2:16; 3:10,12,22; Titus 3:5.

Sin—Confessing

Sincerity

Sinned—All Have

Sins—Forgiveness Of

Sins—National

Sins unto Death

Romans 1:28-32; 1 Corinthians 6:9-10; Galatians 5:19-21; Ephesians 2:2-3; 5:3-6; Colossians 3:5-6; 1 Timothy 1:9-10; 1 John 5:16-17; Revelation 21:8; 22:15.

Slander

Sloth

Sobriety

Strife

Stubbornness

Swearing Falsely

Swearing—Profane

Sympathy

Synagogues

1 Samuel 19:18-24; 2 Kings 4:23; Nehemiah 8:1-8,18; 9:3,5; 13:1; Psalm 74:8; Matthew 4:23; 6:5; 10:17; 12:9-10; 23:6,34; Mark 1:39; 5:22; Luke 4:16-17,20-21; 7:5; 12:11; 13:10; 21:12; John 9:22; 12:42; 16:2; Acts 6:9; 9:2,20; 13:5,14-15; 15:21; 17:1,17; 18:8,17; 22:19; James 2:2.

T

Tabernacle

Exodus 25:1-9,22; 26:1-18,20,22-36; 27:9-19,21; 29:42-43; 31:2-7; 33:7; 35:4-5,21-35; 36:1,8-25,27-35,37-38; 38:9-18,21; 40:2,8-9,17-22,24,26,29-30,34,36-38; Leviticus 8:10; 16:2; Numbers 1:50; 7:1,89; 9:15-16; 17:7-8; Joshua 5:10-11; 6:24; 18:1; 19:51; 22:19; 1 Samuel 1:7,9,24; 3:3; 21:1-6; 2 Samuel 7:6-7; 1 Kings 2:28; 1 Chronicles 16:39; 21:29; 2 Chronicles 24:6; Psalm 78:60,67; Acts 7:44; Hebrews 8:5; 9:1-7,21.

Temple, First

2 Samuel 7:2,5-9,12-13; 1 Kings 3:4; 5:3,6-15; 6:1-10,12-13,15-16,18-28,31-38; 7:15; 1; 7:16-22; 8; 14:25-26; 2 Kings 6:17; 12:4-14,17-18; 16:14,18; 1 Chronicles 17:12; 21:28-30; 22:1-8,11,14-19; 29:2-9,19; 2 Chronicles 2:1-2,5,7-10,13-14,17-18; 3:1-7,11-17; 4:9; 5:1-10,13; 6:1; 7:2-3,12; 12:9; 23:5,12; 24:4-13; 28:20-21; Psalm 74:2; 84:1-7; 132:2-5; Isaiah 2:2-3; 56:7; Jeremiah 26:18; Micah 3:12; Matthew 21:13; Acts 7:47-48.

Temple, Second

Ezra 1:1,3-4,7-11; 3; 4:1-16,24; 5:2-17; 6:1-12,15-18; Isaiah 44:28; Daniel 9:27; 11:31; Haggai 1:1-6,8-11; 2:3,7-9,15,17,19; Zechariah 4:4-10; 8:9; Malachi 3:1; Matthew 4:5; 21:12-13; 24:2,15; 26:61; 27:51; Mark 13:1-2; 14:49; Luke 1:10; 2:22,27; 4:9; 18:10; 21:5-6; John 2:14-17,20; 10:22-23; Acts 3:2,11; 6:13; 21:27-30; Ephesians 2:13-14.

Temptation

Ten Commandments—The Old Covenant—Abolished

Exodus 31:18; 34:28; Deuteronomy 4:13; 5:2-3; 9:9; Matthew 5:17-19; 28:19-20; Luke 24:44; John 1:17; 5:45; 6:29; 7:19; 13:34; 14:15; 15:12; Acts 8:20-23; 13:39; 16:31; Romans 2:12-13; 3:19-20,27-28; 4:13-16; 5:13-14,17-19; 6:14; 7:1-7; 8:1-4; 9:31-32; 10:4-5; 1 Corinthians 14:37-38; 2 Corinthians 3:3,6-7,9,11,13-14; Galatians 1:6-8; 2:16,19,21; 3:1-5,10-13,16-19,21,23-24; 4:4-5,8-11,21-31; 5:3-4,7,18; 6:13; Ephesians 2:12-16; 5:2; Colossians 2:13-20; 1 Thessalonians 4:9; 2 Thessalonians 1:8; Hebrews 4:15; 7:11-12,18-19; 8:8-9,13; 9:1-4,9-10; 12:18-26; James 2:10-11; 1 Peter 1:22; 4:8,17; 1 John 2:7-8; 3:11,23; 4:21; 5:1-5; 2 John 5; Revelation 12:17.

Ten Commandments—Christ the Only One that Kept

Ten Commandments—Grace Is Not Merited Through

Ten Commandments—No One Can Keep

Thanksgiving

Theft

Tithe

Titles and Names of Christ

Titles and Names of Ministers

Titles and Names of Saints

Titles and Names of the Church

Titles and Names of the Devil

Titles and Names of the Holy Ghost

Titles and Names of the Wicked

Deuteronomy 1:35; 13:13; 32:5,20; 1 Samuel 2:10,12; 2 Samuel 7:10; 1 Kings 21:10; 2 Chronicles 13:7; Job 30:8; 41:34; Psalm 1:1; 17:14; 26:9; 28:3; 36:12; 37:1,20,28,38; 51:13; 59:5; 75:8; 78:8; 81:15; 101:8; 144:7; Proverbs 1:7,10; 4:14; 17:4; Isaiah 1:4; 2:6; 14:20; 30:1,9; 57:4; 65:2; Jeremiah 2:33; 4:22; 6:28; Ezekiel 2:4-5; 12:2; Hosea 10:9; Matthew 3:7; 12:34,39,45; 13:38; 16:4; 17:17; 23:15,33; 25:26,30; Mark 8:28; Luke 16:8; John 8:34; Acts 2:40; 13:10; Romans 1:22,30; 6:20; 9:8,22; 2 Corinthians 13:5-7; Ephesians 2:2-3; Philippians 2:15; 3:18; Colossians 3:6; 2 Timothy 3:13; James 4:4; 1 Peter 2:14; 2 Peter 2:14,19; 1 John 3:10; Jude 4.

Tongues—Modern Charismatic Gift of—Not Scriptural

Tribute

Trinity, The

Genesis 1:1,26; 2:24; 3:22; 11:4,7; Deuteronomy 6:4; Psalm 2:1-9; 45:6-8; 110:1-5; Proverbs 30:4; Ecclesiastes 12:1; Isaiah 6:8; 9:6; 48:16; 54:5; 63:9-10; Amos 1:1; Matthew 3:16-17; 4:1; 28:19-20; John 1:1,14; 6:44-46; 14:16,26; 15:26; 20:28; Acts 5:3-4; Romans 1:7; 2 Corinthians 13:14; 1 Timothy 3:16; Titus 2:13; Hebrews 1:8; 9:14; 1 Peter 1:2.

Trust

Truth

U

Unbelief

Ungodly—God Justifies

Uprightness

V

Vail, the Sacred

Vail

Visions

Vows

W

Warfare of Saints

Watchfulness

Watchmen

Wicked—Compared To

2 Kings 19:26; Job 11:12; 20:8; 21:18; Psalm 1:4; 17:12; 21:9; 22:12; 37:2,35; 49:12; 58:4; 68:2; 83:13; 92:7; 115:8; 118:12; 119:119; Proverbs 10:25; 26:11,23; Isaiah 1:30; 9:19; 14:19; 50:9; 51:8; 55:13; 57:20; Jeremiah 6:28,30; 8:6; 17:6; 24:8; Ezekiel 2:6; 22:18-19; Hosea 7:4; 13:3; Zephaniah 1:17; Malachi 4:1,3; Matthew 3:12; 7:6,26; 11:16; 13:5,38,48; 15:14; 23:27,33; 25:32; Luke 6:43; 2 Peter 2:12,17,22; Jude 12-13.

Wicked—Happiness Of

Widows

Genesis 38:14,19; Exodus 22:22-24; Leviticus 21:14; 22:13; Numbers 30:9; Deuteronomy 10:18; 14:28-29; 16:11,14; 24:17,19-21; 25:5-6; 26:12-13; 27:19; 2 Samuel 14:2,5; 1 Kings 2:21-24; 17:9-15; Job 22:9; 24:3,21; 27:15; 29:13; 31:16; Psalm 68:5; 78:64; 94:6; 146:9; Proverbs 15:25; Isaiah 1:17,23; 10:1-2; 47:8-9; 54:4; Jeremiah 7:6; 15:8; 18:21; 22:3; 49:11; Lamentations 1:1; 5:3; Ezekiel 22:7; Zechariah 7:10; Malachi 3:5; Matthew 23:14; Mark 12:42-44; Luke 2:37; Acts 6:1; 9:39; Romans 7:3; 1 Timothy 5:3-5,9-14,16; James 1:27.

Witness of the Holy Ghost

Woman

Words, Refrain From Speaking Evil

Works—Good

Works—Not Saved By

Psalm 111:2; Isaiah 41:20; Matthew 7:21-23; John 3:18; 6:29,40; Romans 3:20,27-28; 4:2; 9:11,16; 11:6; 1 Corinthians 1:29-31; Galatians 2:16,21; 3:8,26; Ephesians 2:8-9; 2 Timothy 1:9; Titus 3:3-5; 1 John 3:23.

Z

Zeal

Assemble in Your Homes and Read Scripture.

“Where Two or Three Are Gathered Together in My Name”

Matthew 18:20 For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.

